



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

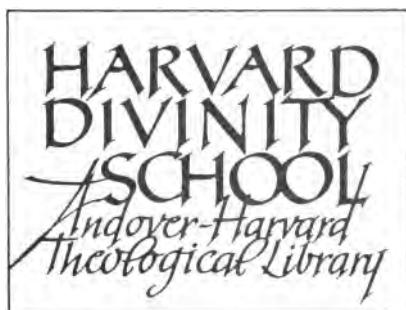
Genealogical Gleanings in England.

III.

WATERS.

C45
WATERS
v.3

C45- / *Nature* / v. 3





GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

BY HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

VOL. I.

(PART THIRD.)

BOSTON :
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
18 SOMERSET STREET.

1889.

The gift
of
Hamilton & Hill, Esq.,

PRESS OF DAVID CLAPP & SON.



883

P R E F A C E.

By JOHN T. HASSETT.

THE first part of Volume I. of Mr. Waters's "Genealogical Gleanings in England" contained the various instalments of Genealogical Notes contributed by him to the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER from July, 1883, to April, 1885, inclusive. The second part contained those published in the REGISTER from July, 1885, to April, 1887, inclusive.

The third part comprises those which have appeared in the REGISTER from July, 1887, to April, 1889, inclusive. The historical and genealogical material already collected by Mr. Waters is very large and is constantly increasing, and the committee earnestly hope that sufficient funds may be raised to provide for the carrying on of these researches.

In the Index of Persons, the names of those whose wills were probated, or whose estates were administered upon, are printed in small capitals.

In the Index of Places, those in America and elsewhere beyond the limits of the United Kingdom, are designated by an obelisk, thus :

Boston, Lincolnshire, 109.

†Boston, Mass., 1.

These indices were prepared by Miss Susan B. Kidder.

Boston, June 1, 1889.

1

A FINAL CONCORD was made between Richard Grene, *quer.*, and William Convers, *deforc.*, about three acres of arable land with the appurtenances in Navestock, the consideration being forty pounds sterling.

Feet of Fines, Co. of Essex, Easter Term, 36th Elizth.

Will of THOMAS CONVERS, of Westmersey, Co. Essex, yeoman, 9 May 1599, proved 11 January 1599. To my sons Thomas and Edward Convers all my lands and tenements, whatsoever they be in this realm of England, towards the education and bringing up of my children &c. To my son John Convers ten score pounds out of the lands &c. in two years after he shall accomplish the full age of twenty one years, provided if my said son shall happen to enjoy by inheritance one cottage and orchard (copyhold) in Chessen (Cheshunt?) in Co. Herts, then he to have but nine score pounds. To my daughters Lettes, Katre and Frances Convers fifty pounds each in one year after marriage or at the age of twenty four years.

My son Thomas Convers to be executor and son Edward to be supervisor.
Commissary Court, Essex and Herts.

WILLIAM CONVERS of Layndon, Essex, husbandman, 15 June 1607, proved 17 July 1607. To my son William ten pounds at the age of twenty one years. To my daughters Agnes and Joane Convers thirty pounds each at the age of eighteen years. To my mother Joane Convers three pounds if she will depart from my wife and not be at her keeping. To the poor of Layndon ten shillings, and to the poor of Ramsden Bellhouse three shillings and four pence. To my wife Agnes Convers all my goods and chattels &c. and she to be executrix. My brother John Convers to be overseer and I give to him ten shillings. Com. Court, Essex and Herts.

JOHN CONVERS of Basildon, Essex, yeoman, 5 May 1614, proved 6 June, 1614. He mentions wife Elizabeth, three daughters Joane, Elizabeth and Lydia Convers, son in law William Pullen (and his brother Thomas Pullen), sister Ruth, and cousin Robert Vyncēt.

Com. Court, Essex and Herts.

ALLEN CONVERS of Southweald in the County of Essex, yeoman, 3 January 1636, proved at Brentwood 28 June 1639. To the poor of the upland of Southweald the sum of twenty shillings, to be paid to the overseers of the said parish &c. within one month next after my decease. To Elizabeth my wife all my house and land in Navestock and Stanford Rivers, for the term of her natural life, and after her decease to my son Gabriel Convers and to his heirs forever. To Elizabeth, my wife, all my house & land in Fyfield alias Fyfed for term of her natural life, and after her decease to my son Daniel and to his heirs forever according to a deed of feoffment. To my son Andrew the sum of four pounds a year for the term of five years, to be paid unto him by my son Daniel, the first payment to begin at the second feast of St Michael the Archangel next after my decease, and so from year to year until the said term of five years be expired. I give and bequeath to Richard Convers, my son, other four pounds a year, &c., to be paid unto him by my son Daniel in manner & form as aforesaid. To Anne Shelton, my daughter, the sum of forty shillings a year &c. &c. To Hester Skynner my daughter other forty shillings a year &c.

Item I give & bequeath to Edward my son the sum of five shillings to be paid unto him by my executrix. To my son Gabriel the sum of five shillings &c. To my son Daniel five shillings. To my son Andrew five pounds, to be paid him within two years after my decease. To Rich-

ard my son the sum of ten pounds, to be paid within one year after my decease. To Anne Shelton my daughter five pounds within two years &c. To Richard & Gabriel my sons one great brass pot and one caldron between them and to take them after the decease of Elizabeth my wife. Other personal property to daughter Hester Skynner. All the rest of my said goods, not bequeathed nor given away, to Elizabeth my wife whom I make executrix &c., to pay such legacies as I have bequeathed and given away and to see my body buried in a decent and comely manner.

Wit: Samuel Luckin, Thomas Osborne.

Whitehead, 56. [Registry of Archdeaconry of Essex.]

ELIZABETH ADAMS of the parish of Rederith [Rotherhithe] in the County of Surrey, widow, late the wife of John Adams, late of Branston in the County of Northampton, yeoman, deceased, being weak and aged, 10 December, 1660, proved the last of December 1660. I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Adams (who about twelve years ago went into Virginia) five pounds to be paid him or his assigns within six months after my decease. To my son George Adams (who about three years since went into France) twenty pounds within six months &c. To Hugh Thompson twelve pence, and no more, within six months &c. To my daughter Rebecca Brownlow, wife of Peter Brownlow, forty pounds within six months. To my daughter Sarah Adams fifty pounds within six months. My daughter Mary Adams to be sole executrix and residuary legatee.

Wit: Joane Vahun (by mark), Jane Hilles, William Barrett (by mark) and John Fuller, Scrivener.

Nabbs, 260.

At Sea Latitude 24 degrees 7^{ber} y^e 9th 1662. Aboard y^e Restauraõon.

Loveinge Brother These certifie yow that wee sett sayle from New England upon the fifth day of August since which time wee have had two exceedinge great stormes of winde insomuch that wee have lost all our mast and throwne overboard a great deale of ffish and mickrell and pipe staves as alsoe three horses drowned one of which was betwixt yourselfe and my brother Thomas soe that you have lost all as well as my brother Thomas and myselfe and Peter. I knowe not whether I have saved anything or noe till I come to some port soe much as some of my wearinge Cloathes were thrown over board it was the Lord's Gr^t mercy that hee did spare our lives and was more then we did expect (twice) the Lord give us hearts to bee truely thankfull for his mercies wee lye like the wracke in the Sea and know not what harbour wee shall gett to and are scarce of provisions and water, but three pints of water a man a day (the Lord deliver us) I hope yow have paid the three pounds three shillings I charged to yow from Deale if yow have not pray doe. But I doe not question but it is paid long ere this I have ab^t fifty pounds or sixty pounds or seventy pounds of Tobacco in Captaine Thomas Carter's hande at Naucemund in Jeames River if I come not home this twelve monethes then pray looke after itt for then yow may conclude the Lord hath taken me out of this world. But I hope ere that he will fitt mee for a better world I had a servant run away in Virginia that makes mee not knowe what Quantitiue of Tobacco is in Captaine Carter's hands I pray if it should please God to deale otherwise then yow expect with mee that yow would see after that and lett my brother Peter my sister Mary and William have it Captaine Jn^o Whitty who uses Virginia knowes the man and if yow can speake to him hee will bring it home hee knowes the man is a very honest man and lett them three have

their shares of what is due to mee which wilbee seventy or eighty pounds apeece and seventy or eighty pounds amongst all of yow for mourninge. I am in hast the shipp being under saile—soe leavinge yow to the protection of Almighty God with my kinde Love to yourselfe and all freinds rest

Yo^r Loveing brother STEPHEN FOX.

20 October, 1663 emanavit commissio Johanni Fox fratri nrāli etc.
Juxon, 119.

FRANCIS WILLIS of the parish of Ware River, in the County of Gloucester, in Virginia, but now resident in the parish of East Greenwich in the County of Kent, Gentleman, 6 July 1689, proved 25 April 1691. My body to be decently buried, my executor not exceeding one hundred pounds sterling at my funeral, in costs & charges. To my loving sister Grace Feilder one hundred & twenty pounds sterling to be paid in manner & form following (that is to say) fifteen pounds per annum during her life, or until the sum of one hundred & twenty pounds be fully paid, which first shall happen. To Charles Feilder, the son of my sister Grace aforesaid, one hundred pounds sterling (in payments of twenty pounds per annum until the sum of one hundred pounds be fully paid). To my cousin Elizabeth Butler and her daughter Sarah Butts ten pounds sterling apiece. To my cousins Frances and Elizabeth Willis, sisters to Hugh Willis, clerk, deceased, the sum of ten pounds sterling apiece. To Francis & Christopher Willis, the sons of the said Hugh Willis, the sum of twenty pounds sterling apiece. To the widow of Hugh Willis ten pounds sterling. To Susanna Willis, the daughter of my brother Henry Willis, ten pounds sterling. To my cousins John & Joane Lipton one hundred pounds sterling and to her two children, Henry & Mary, one hundred and thirty pounds sterling apiece. To my cousin Mary Herren, the daughter of my brother Henry Willis deceased, the sum of three hundred and fifty pounds sterling. To Alice Willis, daughter of said brother Henry, three hundred & fifty pounds sterling. To my loving cousin Elizabeth Ironmonger one hundred pounds sterling and to her two sons Charles & Matthew Ironmonger one hundred pounds sterling apiece. To William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased one hundred & fifty pounds sterling. To the poor of the parish of St Fowles als S^t Algate in the city of Oxford, the place of my birth, one hundred pounds sterling. And all my legacies I desire may be paid within eighteen months after my decease.

To my dear & loving wife Jane Willis, the sum of one thousand pounds sterling, to be paid her in the first place, within one year after my decease, and all the household vessels of plate, linen & bedding which she brought over with her from Virginia to England (& other personal estate).

I give unto the said William Willis, the son of my brother William Willis deceased, all that land & plantation which his father formerly lived upon & held of me, with the appurtenances, situate on the South side of Crany Creek, containing one hundred acres or thereabouts, to him & the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten, and for want of such heirs then to the right heirs of me the said Francis Willis.

I give & devise unto the said Francis Willis, the son of my brother Henry Willis, all the rest & residue of all my other estate & estates whatsoever in lands, goods, moneye, cattle & chattells that I now at this time stand seized or possessed in Virginia and not herein already devised, also one thousand pounds; to be paid him within eighteen mouths after my decease.

I ordain & make William Willis, the son of brother Henry Willis deceased, sole executor of this my will & testament. I give unto M^r Edward Polter, of the Parish of S^t Peters in the East in Oxford city, milliner, and M^r George Richards of London, merchant, whom I desire & appoint to be overseers &c., the sum of ten pounds sterling apiece.

Wit: Richard Jones, Margaret Nicholson, Joseph Busfield.

Vere, 201.

[Francis Willis, the progenitor of the worthy and prominent Virginia family of the name Willis, was granted, July 3, 1642, 450 acres of land in that portion of York County from which Gloucester County was formed by act of Assembly in the same year. (*Va. Land Registry*, Book No. 2, p. 199.)

He represented Gloucester County in the House of Burgesses in 1652, and later. Francis (born 1685-90), son of Hugh Willis, the last presumably his brother, is said to have married "Lady" Ann Rich in England about the year 1716. She was interred near the chancel of Ware Church, Gloucester County. The fragments of the broken slab above her grave present the following inscription:

"Here lyeth the body of Mrs. Ann Willis the wife of Col. Francis Willis, who departed this life the 10th of June, 1727, in the 32nd year of her age; Also the body of A** daughter of the above aged 7 days."

There are a number of extensive land grants of subsequent record, to Thomas, Coll^e Francis, William, John, Richard, Robert, Major Henry, David, Francis, Augustine and Herod Willis, to the year 1772, inclusive, located in the counties of York, Lancaster, Gloucester, Westmoreland, Middlesex, Henrico, Spotsylvania, Orange, Goochland, Albemarle, Brunswick and Pittsylvania counties. Major, subsequently Colonel Henry Willis, was one of the Trustees of the town of Fredericksburgh, Va., laid off in 1727. Col. William Byrd, visiting the town in 1732, says: "Col. Willis, who is the top sunn of the place walked me about his town of Fredericksburg." A Henry Willis was member of the House of Burgesses from Gloucester County in 1726, and Francis Willis in 1736. Lewis Burwell married between Oct. 22-29, 1736, Mary, presumably a daughter of the last; and Rebecca, daughter of this Lewis and Mary (Willis) Burwell, of "White Marsh," Gloucester County, married Jaquelin, seventh child of Richard and Elizabeth (Jaquelin) Ambler (see *Genealogical Gleanings*, p. 140).

Lewis Willis was one of the signers of the articles of "Association," dated Feb. 27, 1766, composed chiefly of residents of Westmoreland County, and known as the "Westmoreland Association," protesting against the stamp act, and binding themselves not to use any articles imported from Great Britain subject to such tax.

Representatives of the Willis family have been allied with nearly every family of prominence in Virginia.—R. A. BROCK, *Richmond, Va.*]

JOHN WEST, late of New York but now of Boston in New England, Esquire, 29 January 1689, proved 25 November 1691. My just debts to be paid and all the rest & residue of my estate, both real & personal, and all my land & tenements, of what nature or kind soever or wheresoever they be, I give, devise & bequeath to my dear & well-beloved wife Anne West; and I make her my executrix.

Which day appeared personally Charles Lydgett of the parish of S^t Midreds Poultry, London, merchant, aged about thirty four years, and John Palmer of the parish of S^t Clement Danes in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, aged about forty two years, and, being sworn upon the Holy Evangelists to depose the truth, did generally say & depose that they did very well know John West late of Boston in New England, Esquire, deceased (who as they have been informed and do verily believe departed this life in or about the month of July last past) and so had done for the space of about seven years together before his death and these deponents do severally depose that they were and are very well acquainted with the manner and character of writing of the said John West deceased and have often seen him write, and that they were and are well assured & do believe in their

consciences that the schedule of paper hereunto annexed purporting the Will of the said John West is totally wrote by and with the proper handwriting of the said John West deceased. And further these deponents do depose that they have severally heard the said John West deceased, in his life time, say that he had made his will and that he had left the same in New England when he came away and that they really believe the schedule aforesaid to be a true copy thereof.

CHARLES LIDGET, J. PALMER.

14° Novembris 1691 Jurati fuere dicti Carolus Lydgett et Johannes Palmer super veritate præmissorum coram me Ri: Raines.

Which day appeard personally Elizabeth Hughes of the parish of St Martins Ludgate London, widow, aged about forty three years, and being sworn upon the Holy Evangelists made oath that John West Esq^r lately deceased had lodged at her house in the parish aforesaid about six months before his death, which happened in or about the month of August last, and that after his death search was made for a will of the said deceased and that the copy hereunto annexed purporting the Will of the said deceased was among other writings of the said deceased in a trunk of his found by this deponent, Elizabeth Hughes.

25° Novembris 1691 Jurata fuit dicta Elizabetha Hughes super veritate præmissorum coram me. Ri: Raines. Vere, 201.

Capt. SAMUEL STYLE, at Eastr Moss in Portugal, 21 May 1663, proved 26 April 1665 by Henry Boade, power being reserved for Symon Smith and John Midleton. To my father James Style fifteen pounds sterling, to my brother William Style fifteen pounds sterling and to brother John Style fifteen pounds sterling. To my brother Joseph Style all that money which he hath in his hands of mine. I give unto my sister Elizabeth Style, in New England, fifteen pounds sterling. To my brother William's eldest daughter ten pounds. To my brother James his eldest child ten pounds. To my brother John his eldest child ten pounds. These several legacies, amounting to the sum of ninety pounds, I desire may be paid by my brother James Style to each. And what he hath remaining in his hands after I give to himself. There is in the Consul's hands, M^r Tho: Maynard at Lisbon, seventy two pounds in English money and six dollars and gold nine pieces, great and little; all is seventy two pounds now in the Consul's hands, of Portuguese crusadoes one hundred and fourteen, at Eastr Moss four pieces of gold thirty eight crusadoes &c. &c. &c. These several sums of money that is left in Portugal I desire that they be exactly divided betwixt my father and my brothers and my sister Elizabeth Style.

The executors to be Symon Smith, Capt. Leift. Henry Boad and Leift. John Midlton. My brother James Style he did live in Lusam* Kent &c. my brother Joseph Style did live at the sign of the Ball in Bedlam, London. Hyde, 34.

THOMAS DEANE of London, merchant, 19 February 1683. My body to be decently buried, the charge thereof not to exceed one hundred pounds. To wife Anne the rents, issues, and profits of all my messuages &c. in the County of Sussex, and of my houses in old Fish Street Hill, London, during her natural life (and certain furniture described), one fifth of the plate, all her own rings and jewells and three hundred pounds, in case

* The town of Lewisham, Kent.

her father do not require the same sum of me for which I have given him my notes. To my daughter Sarah Deane twelve hundred pounds; and also eight hundred pounds which I lately received from her grandfather Mr William Browne of Salem in New England, which was due to me from him as a part of her mother's portion; which will make my daughter's portion two thousand pounds. This two thousand pounds to be paid at her age of eighteen or day of marriage first happening. To my said daughter all the plate which was her mother's and one fifth of all my plate. To my sons Thomas and James Deane and my daughter Rebeca Deane the rents, issues and profits of all my messuages, &c. in the County of Southampton, towards their education and maintenance, to hold the same unto my said three children until such time as my said son Thomas shall attain his full age of one and twenty. (Then follow special legacies to these three children.)

If all my children die before they come to full age or day of marriage, all their estate, both real and personal, to my two cousins Henry Deane and Thomas Deane, sons of my brother Mr John Deane, and to their heirs forever. To my brother Mr John Deane and to my brother-in-law Mr William Browne fifty pounds apiece, and they to be joint executors. To my friend John Midgley of London, scrivener, ten pounds. The witnesses were John Midgley, scrivener, and Thomas Cason and William Halford, his servants.

In a codicil added 13 August 1685, he says, it hath pleased Almighty God to bless me with another son to whom I have given the Christian name of Samuel, &c. Witnesses J. Packer, Tho: Farr and Ro: Smyth.

The above will was proved 12 May, 1686, and commission issued forth to John Deane, with power reserved for William Browne, the other executor. A commission issued forth 20 April, 1695, to Thomas Deane, son of the deceased, John Deane, the former executor, having also deceased, and William Browne, the other executor named in the will, having renounced the executorship.

Lloyd, 56.

[Thomas Deane, the testator, was a merchant of Boston, Massachusetts, from 1664 to about 1678, when he returned to England and settled in London. He was a son of James Deane of Deanelands and Oxenwood, and was born about 1640. He married first, Sarah, daughter of William Browne of Salem, Mass., by whom he had, 1. Sarah, born at Boston, Oct. 27, 1666, m. Rev. Dr. Robert Woodward, Dean of Salisbury, whom she survived. Their daughter Henrietta m. Nathaniel Hyde, and had three children. 2. Elizabeth, born at B. Dec. 29, 1667, died young. He m. second, Anne, daughter of William Farr of London, and had, 3. Thomas, born at B. March 18, 1673-4, a portrait of whom is found in the British Museum; m. Jane Gray of Nether Stowey, Somerset, by whom he had a daughter Jane, born about 1700, m. Sir John Cullum, bart. (see *Betham's Baronetage*, vol. ii. p. 55). 4. Rebecca, born at B. Dec. 7, 1677, m. Mr. Pearse. 5. James. 6. Dau. died young. 7. Samuel, born about 1685. For other facts, see REGISTER, vol. iii. p. 380; vol. xxvii. p. 420. A letter from him to Joseph Dudley, March 4, 1683-4, is printed in the REGISTER, vol. xiii. pp. 237-8. A mural tablet to his memory in Freefolk Chapel bears this inscription: "Here lyeth the body of Thomas Deane Esq. who died the 27th day of April 1686, Aged 46. And Anne, his wife, daughter of William Farr, Grocer and Citizen of London. She departed this life the 31st day of January 1706-7 aged 52 years."]

Mr. William Dean, 53 Rowan Road, West Kensington, London, England, has sent me an extract from the MS. Pedigree of Deane of Deanelands, by the Rev. John Bathurst Deane, M.A., F.S.A., of Bath, England, from which and other documents sent me by Mr. Dean, and MSS. of the late Mr. William Reed Deane, of Boston, Mass., the following pedigree of Thomas Deane of Freefolk is derived:

RICHARD¹ DE DENE, or DENEFIELD, temp. Edw. III., had Walter de Dene of Iwood (Hackwood) in the parish of Basing; Richard de Dene.

RICHARD² DE DENE, ob. 2d Henry IV., by wife Isabella, daughter and heir of William Holowell, had William at Dene, d. s. p.; *Richard de Dene*.

RICHARD³ DE DENE of Odiham, by wife Isabel, daughter of Ralph Yonge, had *William at Dene*.

WILLIAM⁴ AT DENE had *Matthew at Dene*, or, according to pedigree Harl. MS. 1544, p. 784, *Walter Dene*.

MATTHEW⁵ AT DENE, or WALTER DENE, by wife Agnes, daughter and heir of John Leeche, had John at Dene of Odiham, d. s. p.; *James at Dene*: Richard at Dene, whose son John⁷ was father of Sir James⁸ Deane, knt. of London, who d. in 1608, aged 63.

JAMES⁶ AT DENE, by wife Amy, had Christopher; James, Richard, John, Elizabeth, Amy and Margery.

JOHN⁷ AT DENE, m. Margery Dunhurst of Sussex, and had *Henry*; Richard, m. Bridget, daughter of Thomas Berington of Streightly, Berks, and had Francis,⁹ John.⁹

HENRY⁸ DEANE of Deanelands, Hants,* m. 1st, Ann Hall, m. 2d, Alice Berington, sister of his brother Richard's wife, and had John, m. Alice Turner, d. s. p.; *James*: William of Havant, m. Frances Vachell, sister of John Hampden's second wife; Elizabeth; Alice; Mary.

JAMES⁹ DEANE of Deanelands, Hants, and Oxenwood, Wilts; m. first, Elizabeth Pigott, who d. s. p.; m. second, Frances, daughter of Thomas Baynard of Wans-trow, Somerset (see Visitation of Wiltshire, 1623, ed. by Marshall, p. 34), and had Henry, Chancellor of Bath and Wells, æ. 37 in 1672, m. Anne, daughter of William Pearce, D. D., and had daughter Elizabeth; John, buried Jan. 4, 1694-5, at Tidcombe; Thomas of Freefolk, the testator, whose family is given above; Frances; Susannah.

¹ Mr. William Dean, of London, suggests that the testator's nephew, Thomas Deane here named, of whom he finds no later trace in England, may have emigrated to New England, and that the Thomas Deane of Boston, Mass., 1692 (see REGISTER, xxxvii. p. 288), who owned pasture and wood lots in Wrentham, Mass., where Thomas Deane of Freefolk was an early proprietor, may be identical with him. It is possible that this conjecture is true, and facts to disprove or confirm it are solicited. It is worthy of note that Thomas Deane of Boston, 1692, married a niece of Peter Lidget of Boston, the intimate friend of Thomas Deane of Freefolk. Still it should be borne in mind that this can only be called a conjecture.—EDITOR.

² See *Slaughter's History of Bristol Parish*, 2d ed. p. 168.—R. A. BROCK.]

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

STEPHEN WINTHROP (*ante*, p. 162).

[In my note to the will of Colonel Stephen Winthrop, in the REGISTER, I stated that his daughter Joanna married Richard Hancock. My friend Mr. Henry Saltonstall has since shown me papers in his possession which conclusively establish that the Christian name of Mrs Hancock was Judith. The mistake undoubtedly arose from the fact that Stephen W. had an elder daughter Judith who died in childhood, and the compiler of the old Winthrop pedigree (from which I quoted) evidently confused the second Judith with her sister Joanna, who died unmarried.

Mr. H. Saltonstall's papers also establish that the said Judith Hancock and her sister Margaret Ward, afterwards Willey, were joint owners of the well-known Humphrey farm, embracing Suntaug Lake, in Salem and Saugus (now Lynnfield and Peabody), the said farm having been acquired by Stephen Winthrop from Robert Saltonstall in 1645. It is now the property of Mr. Henry Saltonstall.

R. C. W., JR.

The record of the laying out of "the bounds of the Ponden Farme, belonging to Major Stephen Winthrop," may be found in the printed Records of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, vol. iv. Part I. p. 95.—H. F. W.]

* Deanelands was located between Basing and Newnham, on the left hand side of the road to Newnham, and is marked on the Ordnance map. In the act of Parliament, 4th and 5th Anne, cap. 57, for the sale of lands of Thomas Deane, Esq., mention is made of the disposition of *Deanelands*, alias *Leeches* near Basing. A small house stood on it in 1874. The arms confirmed in 1598 by Dethicke, Garter King of Arms, to Henry⁸ Deane and his cousin Sir James⁸ Deane, are Gu. a lion sejant guardant or, on a chief ar. three crescents of the first. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant or, holding in the dexter paw a crescent gu. An engraving of these arms is printed in the REGISTER, vol. iii. p. 375.—EDITOR.

WILLIAM DISBEROWE of Walden in the County of Essex, joiner, 30 March 1610, pro: at Dunmowe 4 Oct. 1610. Wishes to be buried in the churchyard at Walden, mentions wife Katherine and appoints son Nicholas Disberowe executor.

Consistory Court of London, Vol. for 1609-21, L. 21.

ISAAC DISBROWE, of Elseworth in the County of Cambridge gentleman
(by mark) 6 December 1660, proved 21 December 1660. I give my farm
house or messuage situate and being in Eltisley, in the County of Cambridge,
and all my freehold land there and in the fields of Gronson Magna in the
County of Huntingdon, unto John and Isaac Disbrowe, my grandsons,
children of Isaac Disbrowe, deceased. John the elder to have the home-
stall and twenty acres of free land in Eltisley, at twenty one years of age.
Isaac to have the remainder of my free lands, being twenty four acres, more
or less, in Eltisley, at twenty one. To my son John Disbrowe, twenty
acres of copyhold in the fields of Eltisley and one close or pasture be-
tween the grounds of James Disbrowe on the West and the ground of M^r
Charles Baron on the East, worth four pounds per annum, and one pasture
lying behind a barn lately William Michell's, worth seven nobles per an-
num, to him & his heirs forever. To my grandchild Elizabeth Disbrowe
two acres of copyhold land and my close called Great Bottles at the age of
twenty one years. To my grandchild Anna Disbrowe eight acres at the
age of twenty one years, and the same amount of land to Susan and Mary
Disbrowe, two other granddaughters, each, at the same age. To my son
Nathaniel Disbrowe my close called Rodins, lying in Eltisley. Elizabeth,
Ann, Susan and Mary referred to as the four sisters of John and Isaac. To
my son Samuel ten pounds. To my daughter Elizabeth Johnson ten
pounds. To my daughter Hannah Stocker five pounds and five pounds
among her children. To my daughter Sarah Croxon ten pounds and
another ten pounds to my granddaughter Sarah Croxon. To Richard
Kempton ten shillings. To Alice Toll five shillings. The residue to
my son in law Thomas Croxton whom I make executor.

Wit: John Deane and Richard Croxton.

Nabbs, 264.

JAMES DISBROWE of Stepney in the county of Middlesex, Doctor in Physick 26 November 1690. I give & devise the lease of my house at Stepney Causey unto my dear & loving wife Abigail if she survive me, but, if not, unto M^r Whitfield, spinster, for & during so many years of the said lease as the said Mary Whitsfield shall live; and, after her decease, I give the said house & lease, during the residue of the years therein then to come, equally between M^r Elizabeth Hayter & M^r Rebecca Hayter. My silver watch to M^r Charles Polhill when he shall attain the age of eighteen years; also Dr. Goodin's book on the Ephesians. All the rest & residue of my goods and chattels &c. to my said wife Abigail. I give & devise all that my "manner" of Elsworth, with the rights, members and appurtenances thereof, and all my lands & hereditaments in Elsworth in the County of Cambridge, from and after the decease of my father & mother Disbrowe, unto my said wife Abigail until my daughter Elizabeth shall attain her age of eighteen years or die, which shall first happen, if my said wife

shall so long live & continue a widow, upon trust that my said wife, during such time as she shall enjoy the said manor & hereditaments at Elsworth, shall pay the yearly sum of sixty pounds by equal quarterly payments unto my daughter Elizabeth for her maintenance ; and from & after my said daughter Elizabeth shall attain her said age of eighteen years, or from & after my said wife's second marriage, which shall first happen, I give & devise the yearly rent of sixty pounds unto my said wife Abigail during her life, to be issued & had out of my said manor & lands in Elsworth, by equal quarterly payments.

If it shall happen that my said daughter Elizabeth shall die without issue of her body in the life of my said dear & honored father Samuel Desbrowe then I give my said manor of Elsworth & my manor of ffandrayton in the said County of Cambridge & all other my manors & lands & hereditaments unto my said father Samuel Desbrowe & his heirs forever.

My wife to be sole executrix during her life ; and, after her death, my said honored father to be sole executor. 14 January 1690, A Commission was issued to Joseph Marsh during the minority of Elizabeth Disbrowe minor daughter, Abigail Disbrowe, widow, the relict and one of the executors having died before the Testator and Samuel Disbrowe, the father and the other executor having died before he had accepted the burden of the execution.

Vere, 4.

SA: DISBROWE of Elsworth in the County of Cambridge, gentleman, 20 September 1680. My Deare wife Rose being provided of a jointure out of my estate in Elsworth which according to the law she ought to enjoy during the term of her natural life,—my son to take care that my said wife do and may enjoy without interruption or molestation from him. My will is that my wife do enjoy all that household stuff, plate, jewells or other goods whatsoever which was her own at the time of our marriage, and that she be not put to the trouble to prove what was her own but what she shall say and affirm to be hers before our marriage, as aforesaid. I give to my said dear wife during the term of her natural life all that my farm in Elsworth, now in the possession of James Rooke, with all the appurtenances belonging, and that necklace of pearls which I gave her at our marriage, and any other jewells or plate I have or shall give her before my death ; also an ebony cabinet & the best coach and horses, with the furniture &c. ; and forty pounds in money, to be paid her within one month after my decease. And because I have not yet been able to purchase so much land as might make my dear wife's jointure two hundred pounds a year, as I intended, therefore my will is & I expressly request my executor, my son & heir, that he give sufficient satisfying security to my said dear wife to pay unto her the sum of twelve pounds per annum by half-yearly payments during the time of her natural life. I give her also (for the further bettering of her jointure) all that messuage or tenement with the close of pasture thereto belonging which I lately purchased of Thomas Allin and is now in the possession of Thomas Cole & William Pamplin, to be enjoyed by her during the time of her natural life, provided that if my said wife or any other person claiming by, from or under her shall cut down or destroy any trees or grovage or young spirrs now growing or that hereafter may grow upon any part of those grounds which are her jointure that then and from that time those three legacies aforementioned shall cease and be wholly void &c. I give to my three grand children, Christopher, Samuel & James Mills, twenty pounds apiece to be paid unto them and each of them when they shall attain to their respective age of one and twenty years.

All the rest of my lands, tenements and hereditaments, goods, chattels &c. to my son & heir James Disbrowe, and I appoint him Executor. To the poor of the parish of Elsworth five pounds to be distributed amongst the most necessitous of them at the discretion of my executor: Thomas Cole, my old, diligent servant to have twenty shillings thereof; and if the said Thomas Cole shall happen to be in want I desire and charge my said son to give him some competent relief. All such men and women servants as shall be my actual household servants at my death ten shillings apiece; and to all my other servants I would have my son give them gloves or two six pences apiece. And as to my sister Greene I earnestly require and charge my son and executor that (if God makes him able) he continue the annuity of four pounds a year unto her during her life which I have formerly bestowed on her. Also to my said son James all my right, title & interest to a lease of fifteen hundred acres of land, Irish measure, be it more or less, in the Barony of Nanan in the County of Meath or in any other place or County it shall happen to be or lie in the Kingdom of Ireland, now or late in the possession of John Preston Esq. Alderman of Dublin or his assigns, which lease is granted to me from the Company of Drapers, London, for one and thirty years after the decease of my dear wife.

I would have my son give my son Mills and my grand children mourning.

Wit: John Woodbridge, John Allin, John Cole (by mark), Sarah Berriff.

Decimo sexto mensis Aprilis Anno Domini millimo sexcenteno nonagesimo primo Em^t Com^o Josepho Marsh ar. avunculo et curatori litem assignat Elizæ Disbrowe minori Nepti ex filio Samuelis Disbrowe nuper de Ellsworth in Com^m Cantabrigieia arm dft heftis etc Ad admistrandum bona jura et credita dci dft durante minori ætate et in usum et beneficium dæcæ Elizabethæ Disbrowe minoris juxta tenorem et effectum Testamenti ipsius defuncti eo quod Jacobus Disbrowe filius dci dft et executor in Eodem Testamento nōiatus in Vita Testatoris mortem obiit etc.

Vicesimo quarto die mensis Oct. Anno Domini 1728 Em^t Com^o Elizæ Holworthy viduæ Nept ex filio et prox consanguinⁱ Sañilis Disbro nuper de Ellsworth in Com^m Cantabrigiea Arm^r etc.

Vere, 66.

Honrd & Deare S^r

In my last I certifyed you of the receipt of yo^m dated March 5^t (53) in w^{ch} lrē: I receiued a Copy of one you pleased to write to the Protecor at my request in behalfe of yo^r ffreinds in these pts of New England, entreating his wise & gratious contriuem^t & help in their afflicted & straitned Conditio. I haue made knowne yo^r writeing to many so y^t it is spread (I suppose) thorough the Cuntry & I pceiue is marvailous well resented & you laid up in the breasts of people as one of the Cordiall ffreinds of New England there. Captaine Astwood writes that he had admittance to speake wth his highnes who exp'ssed his tender respect of New England & thoughtfullnes w^{ch} way to doe y^m good, but said wthall, that the landes in Ireland were disposed to y^e souldyers & Adventurers &c so y^t nothing there could be done, nor can the dutch be remoued (unless by Compositio), since the peace wth holland (being p'vented as by speciaill providence to be done before,) as in my last I touched. But Capt: writes y^t my Lord asked him whether it would not be better that New England were remoued to some place where they might haue Cittyes ready builded & land ready tilled & where staple Comodityes might be raised, than either to remoue the dutch or plant in Delawar, the place he hinted it seemes was Hispaniola, But Captaine Astwood answered at p'sent that he thought we would rather

chuse the nearer & probably more peaceable though the poorer, Than be remoued farther wth more hazard to loose peace, & gaine riches. The answer was true for the maine so farr as it went, But we app'rend some should haue beeene added, as we haue inserted in a lre frō our Generall Court to y^e Protecto^r this yeare, viz: That w^teuer we might upō selfe respect chuse, yet wee are free in adherence & complyance wth his highnes & our godly nativie Cuntrymen to be remoued to any place whether the lord our god shall call where we may but carry on Chs worke under our handes & provide necessary Comforts for us and ours. The Captaine saith my lord wished him to Consider further of the matter & come to him againe, when (I hope) he will bethiuk himselfe of an answer that may shut up no doore of providence towards us, wthout first acquainting us y^tso the positvie answer may imediately proceed frō our selues, ffor the p'sent I pceiue the country doe most desire to keep themselues in y^e most apt waiting posture w^{ch} may suit any further discouery of gods minde & will concerning them, whatsoeuer, or wheresoeuer, onely attending the p'sent duty of the day or yeare, w^{ch} frame cannot chuse but be somew^t detrimenting to settlem^t here, if so should proue to be our way after all, yet for my pt I think if many had knockt in lesser stakes into the Rocky sandy pts of this wildernes, it might better haue suited a wildernes state, in its infancy esp^y. I heare that M^r Evance his house & ffarne, w^{ch} you well know, will not reach to make 20^{ll} & many more are so lowly esteemed at Newhauen, for matters here I referre you to conference wth yo^r Cousen, Jordan & yo^r brother Nathaniell ; who fully understand the state of thinges here & can make some apology or excuse for me in regard of the remainder of yo^r estate here not being returned as yet, haueing had some tast of the diffiiculty of makeing returnes themselues. If New England Tobacco would vend at some rate considerable, both I & my Boyes would leauue off some other improuem^t, to procure a quantity to pay you wthall. That seeing our stock will not be converted that way, we might see to pay you wth worke, w^{ch} you haue accepted in New England for Currant pay. Our neighbours at Seabrook haue raised about 20000 weight this yeare they say it is good Tobacco; it may be if it were p'veledged in England it might turne to Account they doe send some to try w^t will come of it, & I purpose to send a hogshead upō M^r Stapeleys Acc^c: who wrote to me this yeare to order his estate here, & meeting wth a debt of Corne upō the Acco^t: frō yo^r brother Nath: w^{ch} I knew not els w^t to doe wthall, it haveing lyen upō losse & charge a good space, I aduentured to turne into Tobacco, by w^{ch} experiment you may pceiue w^tit will make in England & see w^t it is if you please, But if this way liketh you not, then haue I propounded somewhat to yo^r Consideration in my last lre w^{ch} I much entreat may be by yo^r fauor & Contrarium^t brought about, w^{ch} if you please to cause to take effect, (as I see not ought to y^e contrary) but you may in a faire way unlesse my brother be unwilling either to doe it or resign to another who may, w^{ch} I (suppose) he will not, Then may three lawfull ends be attained, viz 1 yo^r estate returned, 2 I here settled 3 The people here more satisfyed wth me & their iealousy remoued of yo^r being an instrum^t of my remoueall frō them, Concerneing w^{ch}, Truely I was much afflicted & troubled at some passages the other day y^t fell frō some, seeminge to be affected & to affect others euilly against you in refference to y^e goodwill you shewed towards me. Nowthstanding I told them ouer & ouer That you had wrote nothing to me to invite or giue a call, but onely exp'ssions of loue showing reall freindship in a will'ngnes & gladnes of heart to doe good wth the Talent of opportunity that god had lent you, to me or any other of

yo^r New England freinds in case god called them where they might use you, & I haue said that I wished some mens eyes were not euill because yo^r was good & doe professe they take the wrong course to settle me, if they take up euill surmises or cast any aspersions upō you; since w^{ch} my shoving my selfe greiued wth such thinges I hear no more, I wished them if they thought anything of duty were to be done, in order to p^vent or to exhort anything w^{ch} frō yo^r selfe might have euill Consequence I desired they would be silent here & write their mindes, I told them I was Confident you would take it well & attend y^m in anything y^t was right & for their good. I pray mention nothing as haueing a hint frō mee, you may know any of y^e matters wth us Viua Voce, by our brethren in England, And if you doe anything in order to my settlem^t here, be pleased to Exp'sse yo^r selfe as doeing it much respecting them therein, It may be that such convicting testimony of yo^r non alienation but still continued tender affectiō toward the Church of Christ here may cast inward shame upō some spirits, & my desire is not to raise any thing in yo^r spirit but to bring Convictiō upō some others y^t seeing their ffolly, (in an aptnes to haue harsh thoughts on almost all men y^t goe for England, as if they regard not Chs poore people here, haueing [soug]ht & obtained great things for themselves there,) might learne to be more wise or more charitable for the future, wⁿ they see yo^r enlarged loue not onely putting forth itselfe to help such as come to you into old England, But also to seeke the upholdm^t & encouragem^t of them whome god requires to stay in New England, I might well haue left out these latter passages of advise concerneing hints of directiō how you should carry it & exp'sse yo^r selfe to us, not knowing whether you will please to doe the things I request or no, and also haueing so good knowledge of yo^r better wisdome than mine in euery matter, but onely that I saw somethings here w^{ch} you at a distance could not so well understand, & I desire euery thing you doe may turne to the best acco^t: The thing w^{ch} I haue propounded in my last lfe y^t here I referre unto, is That you would please to consult or contrive wth my brother how to produce out of y^t place w^{ch} my brother writes he holdes as for me so much as may bring me out of yo^r debt, w^{ch} you may see how much by this enclosed Acco^t: if it can be but in some annuall way raised (I suppose) it may answer to w^t is like to be done here unlesse the times turne, The experience whereof makes Willm Dudley y^t he will take no Compositiō for his other 25^{ll}: I haue tendered him mares Cowes or Corne &c he saith he had rather it should lye dead in yo^r handes there, then to haue much more here as thinges stand. I pray carry it wth great & tender regard to my brother that he may be very free to w^t is done, for I would not loose an inch either of naturall or christian loue & affectiō for an Elle of profit or worldly Accommodatiō; pray S^r forget [not?] to show loue & helpfullnes to poore brother Hodley whose wife & Children are come ouer according to his order this yeare he was my Constant Nocturnall Associate, whome I dearely misse, But least I should be tedious wth Cheife respectes & dearest affectiō from my selfe & wife to both yo^r selfe & deare M^r Disbrow recommending you & all yo^rs to the blessed protectiō & guidance of god our father, The lord Jesus Christ & the holy spirit of grace to lead you through all the troubles and difficult turneings & tergiversations of thinges in this age to enter into rest & finde eternall satisfactiō so prayeth:

Guilford Octob^r 10th (54)

S^r he who euer desires to be
Yo^r most Cordiall loueing freind
to his power to serue you:

WILLM LEETE.

Pray S^r remember my respects to M^r Jones & M^r John Whitfeild I desire you may fall in Actes & Consult wth yo^r owne brother, M^r Hopkins & Maior Haynes &c our New England freinds in this iuncture of time to pro- [] w^t may be for releife of these pts & for o^r Comfortable encourag^m here or elsewhere as god shall dispose. One thing I must entreat that in case you should exp'sse y^t you haue done in order to my stay here, that you do carry it as not to giue y^m advantage to wthdraw w^t they doe for me but rather as expecting they should continue their encouragmⁱ in some certaine way seeing y^t I put by what in reason might more advantage me & mine in our low estate

To his much honrd & worthy freind
 M^r Samuell Disborow
 one of the Comission^r
 for Customs at
 Leith these
 p^rsent
 Scotland

S^r

His Highness the Lord Protector haveing sent into this Nation the publicque seales to be affixed to the evidences and rights of the people according to the rules in that case formerly given & observed and the Great Seale being comitted to yo^r custody The Councill have thought fit to acquaint you that as by Comission to you from the Councill you were directed only untill the comeing of the said seale to subscribe yo^r name to dispatches duely comeing to the Great Seale. Soe the subscribeing yo^r name to such dispatches is not longer to bee used but the said seale is to bee affix'd or appended to them by you, according to the rules in that case formerly given & observed.

Signed in the name and by the order
 of the Councill
 BROGHILL Presid^t.

Edinburgh 25 Juny 1656

To Samuell Disbrowe Esq^r
 One of his Highness Councill in
 Scotland appointed Keeper of
 the Great Seale of Scotland
 these

A Commission from Oliver, By the Grace of God Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England Scotland and Ireland and dominions and Territories thereunto belonging, giving and granting unto Samuel Disbrow Esquire, one of his Highnesse Privy Council of Scotland, The Office of Keeper of the Great Seal of Scotland &c.

Given at Edinburgh the Sixteenth day of September (1657)

Whereas by his Maiestyes declaration from Breda the $\frac{1}{4}$ day of Aprill (1660) His Maiesty is grately pleased to graunt a free & generall Pardon unto all his Subiects of what degree or quality soever, who within forty dayes after the publication thereof shall lay hold upon his grace and fauour, and shall by any publique act declare theyr doing so. And that the returne to the loyalty and obedience of good subiects

I Samuell Disbrowe of Elsworth in the County of Cambridge gent. his Maiestyes most loyall & faythfull subiect with all humblen[] & unfayghned thankfulness doe hereby declare that I doe lay hold of & accept of his Maiestyes grace fauour & pardon in the sayd declaration held forth, And

that I am and shall continuē by the Asistanc of god a loyall and obedient
subiect to his Maiesty Charles the second by the grace of god king of Eng-
land Scotland ffrance & Ireland Defender of the fayth &c: Witness my
hand this 21th day of May (1660) SA: DISBROWE.

This declaration by Samuell Disbrowe was
sighned owned & acknowledged before mee GEORGE MONCK.

Charles R.

Our Will & Pleasure is That yo^u forthwth prepare a Bill fitt for o^r Roy-
all signature conteyning a Graunt of our gracious Pardon unto Samuell
Disbrowe of Elsworth in y^e County of Cambridge Esq^r. of all such offences
& with such restitucon of Lands & Goods & such Excepcons & Clauses in
all things as are expressed in the forme of a Pardon prepared for that pur-
pose & remayning wth yo^u under Our signett & signe manuell. And for
soe doeing this shalbe yo^r Warr^t: Given att our Court att Whitehall the
24th day of October 1660 in the Twelfe yeare of our Reigne. S.

By his Ma^{ts} Comand

EDW: NICHOLAS.

To o^r Attorney or
Sollicitor Generall

Vera copia

Papers of General Desborough
1651-1660. Egerton, 2519.

The following is a mem: of Pedigree in Coll. of Arms, Signed by Sam^l
Desbro 1684.

James Disbrowe = Daughter of	
of Eltisley—Co. Cam- Hatley of
bridge. Died about 1630	Over, Cambridgesh:

1 James, died young	*John, Major Genl = Jane, daughter Admiral, member of Robert Cromwell	³ Nathaniel, died young
	& sister of Protector	
	Died about 1680	

2 Rose Hobson of London = Samuel of Elsworth, 2d wife. No child. Co. Camb. living in 1684	1 Dorothy Whitfield aged 65. One of the Mirs for Scotland May 4, 1655. In 1656 M. P. for Mid Lothian. In 1657, Sept. 16, Keeper of Great Seal of Scotland.
--	--

James Desbro = Abigail, dau. Dr of Physic, Step-	of John Marsh of
ney, Middx	St Albans.

Elizabeth, aged 3 years in 1684.

The following account is taken from Cole's (MS.) Collections for Cam-
bridgeshire, in his description of the church & monuments at Elsworth :—

— “ A very handsome large black marble slab with these arms at top :
viz : 3 Bears heads eras'd & muzzled on a Fess for Disbrow impaling on a
Cheuron int : 3 Bezants 3 Quaterfoils, & a Cheif vairé for On
y^e Wall is an Atchievem^t with y^e same Arms in Colours viz : O. on a Fess
S. 3 Bears Heads er: A. muzzled G. for Disbrow, impaling A. on a Cheu.
B. 3 Cinquefoils O. int: 3 Torteuxes a Cheif vairé O. & B. with a Crest

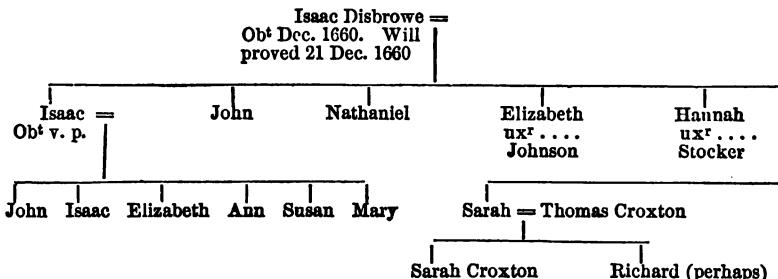
viz: a *Bears Head er*: A. muzzled G. & Motto *Mors Iter ad vitam*. Under them is this inscription:

Here lyeth the body of
Samuell Disbrow Esquire late
Lord of this Manour, aged 75
 He dyed the 10 of December in
 the year of our Lord 1690.

Close to this on y^e N. lies another black marble of y^e same sort with y^e aforesaid Arms in a Lozenge, except that y^e Cheif is Checquy & y^e Quarterfoils are Cinquefoils. I suppose a mistake, but where it lies I know not; for I put them down as I find them: on y^e wall is an Atchievem^t with the said arms blazoned, where y^e mistake is continued & y^e Cheife Checquy O. & B. for Under these Arms on y^e marble is this Inscription:

Here lieth y^e Body of y^e virtuous
 & pious *M^r Rose Disbrow*
Relict of Samuel Disbrow Esq^r
 who Soul returned to *God*
 who gave it y^e 4 Day of *March*
 1698 in y^e 83 year of her age.

[The genealogical contents of Isaac Disbrowe's will may be shown by the following table:



Isacke Desbrough, husbandman, of Ell-Tisley in Com. Cambridge (æt.) 18 embarked early in April, 1635, on the Hopewell of London, for New England, having, as fellow passengers, the families of Cooper, Farrington, Purryer, Griggs and Kyrtland, from Olney, Laundon and Sherrington, Bucks, most of whom settled in Lynn, and a lot of Christians from the neighborhood of Nazing in Essex and Stansted Abbey in Herts, many of whom formed a part of the flock of John Eliot at Roxbury. Mr. Disbrowe (as the name seems to have been more commonly spelled) probably lived in Lynn, although I find no record of the transfer of real estate either to or from him. His name appears in the Court records of Essex County, Mass., as a party to sundry suits in the years 1638 and 1639, and then disappears altogether from the records here.

The following is the record of the cases referred to, taken from the earliest Court Record at Salem.

25 : 10th mo.: 1638.

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag^t Ann Burt def. who being absent her husband Hugh Burt Answered to acō of case. Jury finds for pl. viij^s damages & iiiij costes.

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag^t Hugh Burt def. in acō of defamacōn Jury finds for pl. ffiftie shillinges damag & iiiij costes

Isaack Disberoe pl. ag^t Nath: Kertland def. in acō of case Jury finds for pl. xvij^s dama. & iiiij costes

25 : 4th mo : 1639

John Goit pl. ag^t Isaack Disberoe def. in acō of Debt To grant out attachm^t ag^t him fo^r x^s costes and to app^r next Court

24 : 7th mo : 1639

Hugh Burt of Lynn pl. ag^t Isaack Disberoe def. in an acō of case Referred to next Court ag^t wh tyme Hugh Burt is to p'cure y^e iudgm^t granted ag^t him att Boston last Court

31 : 10th mo : 1639

Hugh Burt commensing an acō Last Court ag^t Isaack Disberoe def. now tryed viz The Jury bring in for pl. 4th 10th damages & 10th costes John farrington was surety

From the Record of the Court of Assistants held at Boston the 3th day of the first month, 1639-1640, we learn that Isaack Deesbro and John Farrington forfeited their recognizance.

Whether he was the Isaac Disbrowe, above named, who died A.D. 1660, or Isaac the son, who died in his father's life-time, remains to be proved. I am inclined to think, however, it was the son.

That Isaac Disbrowe, Senior, was nearly related to Samuel Disbrowe of New Haven and Guilford, Connecticut (brother of the Major-General), there can be no shadow of a doubt. As to the names of his daughters' husbands, I would suggest that Stocker was and is a Lynn name, and it was John Johnson of Guilford, Conn., who married the daughter Elizabeth, 1 Oct. 1651, after her divorce from her first husband, Thomas Relif or Rolfe.

One of the fellow passengers of Isaac Disbrowe the immigrant, was a John Astwood, who was undoubtedly the Captain Astwood to whom Governor Lecte refers in his letter to Samuel Disbrowe. His will may be found in the "Gleanings," Page 81.

From Lyson's Magna Britannia (London, 1808) we learn that Burgh or Burrough Green (called Borowghe in Jeffery Disberowe's will) is in the hundred of Radfield and deanery of Camps, about four miles south of Newmarket, and about eight miles north of Liuton. Close to it is the parish of Brinkley, called Binckley in the will.

Elsworth, in the hundred of Papworth and deanery of Bourne, lies about eight miles nearly west of Cambridge, and about the same distance south-east of Huntingdon. The manor of Elsworth and the manor of the rectory were purchased in 1656 by Samuel Disbrowe, Esq., who died in 1690; his granddaughter brought it in marriage to Matthew Holworthy, Esq. (called the only son of Sir Matthew Holworthy, knt., of Great Palsgrave in Norfolk). After Mr. Holworthy's death it was possessed by his daughter, Mrs. Heathcote, who, having no children, devised it to Matthew Heathcote, who took the name of Holworthy, and was grandfather of the Rev. Matthew Holworthy, Lord of the manor, patron of the rectory and incumbent. In the parish church, besides the monument of Samuel Disbrowe, are several memorials of the Holworthy family.

Eltisley, in the hundred of Stow and deanery of Bourne, lies about 12 miles nearly west of Cambridge. The manor of Stow, or Goldinghams, afterwards called the manor of Eltisley, belonged successively to the families of Stow, Ward and Goldingham. In 1650 it was sold to Major General Disbrowe, whose descendant, Mr. John Disbrowe, devised it in 1741 to the two sons of his nephew, William Walford of Bocking. The rectory, with the advowson (we are further told) was purchased, about the year 1600, by the Disbrowe family. John Disbrowe, who was buried there in 1610, is called the grandfather of Major General Disbrowe and of Samuel Disbrowe, Keeper of the Great Seal in Scotland, both of whom were born at Eltisley, the former in 1608, the latter in 1619. The Major General was married at Eltisley to Jane Cromwell, Oliver's youngest sister, in 1636; James Disbrowe, elder brother of the Major General, inherited the estate at Eltisley, where he resided. His descendants possessed this estate until the year 1713. The parsonage house, which had been the seat of the Disbrowes, has been pulled down.

This adds one generation to the pedigree found in the College of Arms, and supplies, perhaps, a father for Isaac Disbrowe, who died in December, 1660.

Of Samuel Disbrowe, an abstract of whose will is given above, our friends in Connecticut can give a better account. I would only suggest that the pedigree gives us important information by disclosing the maiden names of his two wives. The first (Dorothy Whitfield) must have been one of the daughters of his minister and

next neighbor in Guilford, the Rev. Henry Whitfield, a reference to whose will I have, but of which unfortunately I have no abstract at hand. His second wife we had known as the widow of Samuel Pennoyer. May not the John Marsh, whose daughter Abigail became the wife of Samuel Disbrowe's son, and the Joseph Marsh, her brother, to whom administration was granted, have been related to John Marsh, of Hartford, Conn.?

The ancestry of the Rev. Henry Whitfield and his wife Dorothy, I expect to show in a future instalment of the Gleanings, having gathered a very large collection of material relating to their families.

It is my intention, also, at some future day, to give some account of the Holworthy family, which became connected by marriage with this Disbrowe family.

Mr. Evance, who is mentioned in Gov. Leete's letter, was doubtless Mr. John Evance, of New Haven, Conn., a son of Hugh and Audrey Evance, of London (see Hist. Coll. Essex Inst., vol. xvii. pp. 27-33). Hugh Evance was a citizen and clothworker of London, according to his will proved in London 28 March, 1636—(Pile 32). Mrs. Audrey Evance, whose will was proved in London, 25 Oct. 1651 (Grey, 184), was a daughter of William Jefferay of Chiddingly, or Chittingleigh, in the County of Sussex, and sister of William Jefferay, who came to New England, it is said, before Endicott's colony was planted. It is well to note that her sister Ann was married to a William Goffe. John Evance went back to England and lived in Aldermanbury, London. In his will, made 13 Dec. 1660, proved 2 May, 1661 (May, 71), he mentions wife Susanna and sons Daniel, John, Stephen and Thomas. His wife, I suspect, was a sister of Capt. Francis Norton, of Charlestown, Mass., for in 1640 Mr. Evance (then of New Haven) called Capt. Norton's wife Mrs. Mary Norton, sister, and again spoke of his brother Norton. Mrs. Mary Norton, I have found, was a daughter of Mr. Nicholas Houghton, of London, and sister of Robert Houghton, who married Mary, sister of Major-General Sedgwick. She does not appear to have had any sister Susanna; so the connection would seem to have been through the Nortons.

John Evance's son Stephen, born in New Haven, Conn., 21 April, 1652, was probably the Stephen Evance, citizen and goldsmith of London, who was knighted at Kensington, 14 Oct. 1690, as we learn from Le Neve (Harl. So. Pub. 8, p. 435).

HENRY F. WATERS.

Mr. Samuel Disbrowe was an early settler of Guilford, Ct., which was founded in 1639. The late Hon. Ralph D. Smith, in his *History of Guilford*, states that he was "one of the first settlers of the town, and one of the seven pillars of the Church at its formation here." He was also a magistrate there, and is mentioned as "holding courts in the town with three or four deputies appointed by the freemen for that purpose." He was associated with Gov. Eaton, Gov. Leete and other distinguished men in forming and establishing the combination and government of the New Haven Colony in 1643, and, while in this country as one of its magistrates and the civil father of one of its towns, shared some of its highest honors. Upon his return to England with Mr. Whitfield, says President Stiles in his *History of the Judges* (p. 35), quoting from Noble, he became one of the commissioners of the revenues, and in the same year represented the city of Edinburgh in Parliament, at a council held at Whitehall, May 4, 1655. He was appointed one of the nine counsellors of the Kingdom of Scotland, and the same year keeper of the Great Seal of that nation, and allowed £2000 annually. The year following he was returned a member of the British Parliament for the sheriffdom of Midlothian, and was continued in all his employments under the Protector Richard Burton, who kept a diary of the doings of Cromwell's Parliament, of which he was a member, makes frequent and honorable mention of Samuel Disbrowe as one of the most active and talented members of that body. "This shows him," says President Stiles, "a man of political abilities to sustain so many and such high bestrustments with the reputation and acceptance with which he discharged them."

The Hon. Lewis H. Steiner, M.D., the editor of the *History of Guilford*, which was printed after the author's death, adds this foot-note:

"Samuel Disborow was born on the manor of Ettisley in Cambridgeshire, on the 30th of November, 1619, and was the third surviving son of James Disborow, Esquire, and a younger brother of the famous Major General John Disbrowe, who married Jane Cromwell, a sister of the Lord Protector Oliver Cromwell, and was a member of several Parliaments, and one of the Judges appointed to try Charles I.

"Mr. Samuel Disborow studied law with his brother John Disborow, who in early life was a barrister." See *History of Guilford*, pp. 120-1. EDITOR.

The Disbrow gleanings, and particularly Leete's letter, are quite interesting. As the records of New Haven jurisdiction from 1644 to 1653 are lost, and the Guilford records as we have them now only begin with 1645, I can add very little to the notice of Disbrow given in R. D. Smith's History of Guilford, p. 120-1. There are, however, in Part II. of Vol. VI. of the Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland, published by the government, some letters, &c., by and relating to him, which Mr. Smith never saw.

I suppose the brother Nathaniel, mentioned in Leete's letter, was Nathaniel Whitfield, D.'s brother-in-law.

Brother Hoadley, named in Gov. Leete's letter, was John Hoadly, born Jan. 1616-17, who came to New England in the same ship with Leete, 1639, and was one of the "seven pillars" of the first church gathered in Guilford June 19, 1643, as were also Leete and Desborough. John Hoadly married in G. in 1642, Sarah Bushnell, by whom he had twelve children, seven of them born in Guilford, where three died infants. Of two sons born in G. the younger became rector of Halsted, Kent,—the elder also took orders in the Church of England, and died master of the free school in Norwich, in the cathedral of which city he is buried. He (Samuel, born Guilford, Sept. 23, 1643) was father of Benjamin Hoadly, successively Bishop of Bangor, Hereford, Salisbury and Winchester (born 1676, died 1761), and of John Hoadly, successively Bishop of Leighlin and Fernes, Archbishop of Dublin, Archbishop of Armagh (born 1678, died 1746).

John Hoadly the emigrant returned to England in the autumn of 1653; the next year was appointed (presumably through Desborough's influence) chaplain of the garrison of Edinburgh Castle. His family went over (as the letter states) in 1654. He continued at Edinb. until 1662, when he settled at Rolvenden, Kent, where he died June 28, 1668. His widow survived him more than twenty years.

CHARLES J. HOADLY.

William Leete, whose letter is here printed, was also an early settler of Guilford. From the Visitations of Huntingdonshire, 1613 and 1684, we learn that he was a son of John Leete of Diddington, co. Huntingdon, and a grandson of Thomas Leete of Oakington, co. Cambridge. His mother was Anna, daughter of Robert Shute, and his wife Anne was daughter of John Payne, a clergyman of Southoe, co. Hunt. (See *The Family of Leete with special Reference to the Genealogy of Joseph Leete, Esq.*, F.S.S. London, 1881, pp. 11, 12 and 64.) He was born about 1612, and died April 16, 1683. He was governor of New Haven Colony, 1661-3, and of Connecticut from 1676 till his death. A biographical sketch of him will be found in Smith's *History of Guilford*, pp. 121-2.

For Cromwell's plans for the removal of the people of New England to what he supposed would be a more favorable location, which is mentioned in Gov. Leete's letter, see Palfrey's *History of New England*, vol. ii. pp. 389-93.—EDITOR.]

2: April 1621.

In the name of God Amen: I comit my soule to God that gave it and my bodie to the earth from whence it came. Alsoe I give my goodes as followeth That fforty poundes w^{ch} is in the hand of goodman Woodes I give my wife tenn poundes, my sonne Joseph tenn poundes, my daughter Priscilla tenn poundes, and my eldest sonne tenn poundes. Alsoe I give to my eldest sonne all my debtes, bonds, bills (onclye yt forty poundes excepted in the handes of goodman Wood) given as aforesaid wth all the stock in his owne handes. To my eldest daughter I give ten shillinges to be paied out of my sonnes stock Furthermore that goodes I have in Virginia as followeth To my wife Alice halfe my goodes .2. to Joseph and Priscilla the other halfe equallie to be devide betweene them. Alsoe I have xxj dozen of shoes, and thirteene paire of bootes w^{ch} I giue into the Companies handes for forty poundes at seaven years end if thy like them at that rate. If it be thought to deare as my Overseers shall thinck good And if they like them at that rate at the devident I shall have nyne shares wherof I give as followeth twoe to my wife, twoe to my sonne William, twoe to my sonne Joseph, twoe to my daughter Priscilla, and one to the Companie. Alsoe if my sonne

William will come to Virginia I give him my share of land furdermore I give to my twoe Overseers M^r John Carver and M^r Williamson, twentye shillinges apeece to see this my will performed desiringe them that he would have an eye over my wife and children to be as fathers and freindes to them, Alſoe to have a ſpeciall eye to my man Robert w^{ch} haſte not ſo approved himſelfe as I would he ſhould have done.

This is a Coppye of M^r Mullens his Will of all particulars he haſte given. In witneſſe whereof I have ſett my hande John Carver, Giles Heale, Christopher Joanes.

Vicesimo tertio: die mensis Julii Anno Domini Millesimo sexcentesimo vicesimo primo Emanavit Commissio Sare Blunden als Mullins filie naturali et legitime dicti defuncti ad administrand bona iura et credita eiusdem defunct iuxta tenorem et effectum testamenti suprascripti eo quod nullum in eodem testamento nominavit executorem de bene etc Jurat.

68, Dale.

Mense Julij An^o Dñi 162j.

Vicesimo tertio die emanavit coſſicio Sare Blunden als Mullens filie naturali et ltifme Willmⁱ Mullens nup de Dorking in Coſi Surſ sed in parti- bus ultra marinis def heſtis etc ad administrand bona iura et credita ejusdem def iuxta tenorem et effūm testamenti ipsius defuncti eo quod nullum in eodem nominavit ex̄rem de bene etc iurat.

Probate Act Book, 1621 and 1622.

[William Mullins, the testator, was one of the passengers in the Mayflower, and the father of Priscilla Mullins, the heroine of Longfellow's poem, "The Courtship of Miles Standish." The will was evidently drawn up at Plymouth, New England, which was then considered a part of Virginia. The date of the will is not given, but it must have been on or before Feb. 21, 1620-1, for on that day Mr. Mullins died, according to Gov. Bradford's Register, as quoted by Prince in his Chronology, part ii. p. 98. The date April 2, 1621, is probably that on which the certified copy was signed.

Gov. Bradford, in his list of passengers in the Mayflower, has this entry:

"M^r William Mullines and his wife, and 2. children, Joseph & Priscila ; and a servant, Robert Carter." In the margin he gives the number of persons in Mr. Mullins's family, "5." *

In Bradford's memoranda of the changes that had occurred in these families in the course of thirty years, we find this entry :

"Mr Molines, and his wife, his son and his servant, died the first winter. Only his daughter Priscila survyed, and married with John Alden, who are both living, and have 11. children. And their eldest daughter is married & hath five children." †

This will gives the names of Mr. Mullins's two children who were left in England, William the eldest son, and Sarah, who married a Mr. Blunden. The Probate Act Book supplies the English residence, Dorking in the county of Surrey.

Mr. Williamson, who is named as an overscer of the will, I take to be the "Master Williamson," who, according to Mourt's Relation, p. 36 (Dexter's edition, p. 92), was present, March 22, 1620-1, when the first treaty was made with Massasoit. Rev. Alexander Young, D.D., finding no person by the name of Williamson among the signers to the compact, concludes that the name Williamson was probably an error of the press, and suggests that of Allerton instead. (See Chronicles of the Pilgrims, Boston, 1841, p. 192.) Dr. Young's conjecture has generally been adopted by later writers.

Christopher Joanes may have been the Captain of the Mayflower, whose surname we know was Jones. Rev. Edward D. Neill, however, in the REGISTER, xxviii. 314, gives reasons for believing that his christian name was Thomas.—EDITOR.]

* Bradford's New Plymouth, Boston, 1856, p. 446.

† Ibid. p. 452.

JOHN HARWOOD of London, merchant, 13 November 1684, proved 22 June 1685. To wife Elizabeth all my household goods and plate during her life and after to dispose of them as she shall judge meet, and all my five tenements &c. in St. George's Lane and Pudding Lane London, which I hold by lease from the company of fishmongers and two messuages in Pudding Lane which I hold by lease from Christ Church Hospital. To son Jacob Harwood the messuage near the Monument in London late in the occupation of Mr. Selby, to hold after the decease of my said wife. To son Joseph Harwood the messuage now in the occupation of Mr. Strood, after the decease of my wife.

"Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Sedgwick now in New England and to her sonne Samuell those three houses in S^t George's Lane aforesaid which I hold by lease from the said company of ffishmongers now in the occupation of Mr. Bodkin, Jerome Hall and —— Norrice, to hold to them the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her sonne Samuell their Executors, Administrators and assignes imediately from and after the decease of my said wife for and dureing all the rest and residue which shall bee then to come and unexpired of the terme in the said Lease by which I hold the same, they paying to the ffishmongers company aforesaid the remainder of the yearly ground rent which is Eleaven pounds thirteene shillings and four pence nevertheless my will is that my said daughter Sedgwick and her said sonne Samuell or one of them shall pay and allow to my sonne John now in New England fifteene pounds a yeare out of the rents and profitts of the said three messuages or tenements dureing all the time they or either of them shall hold the same and if it shall happen that the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her said sonne Samuell shall dye then I give the said three Messuages or tenements (after the death of my said wife and after the deceases of the said Elizabeth Sedgwick and her said sonne) to my said sonne John his Executors Administrators and assignes."

To my daughter Hannah Manwaring the two messuages in Pudding Lane now in the occupation of Mr. Bird and Thomas Smith &c. and after her decease to Elizabeth, her daughter. To my son Jacob one thousand pounds if he shall faithfully and honestly serve out his time of apprenticeship &c. To son Joseph the like sum at his age of two and twenty years &c. To wife Elizabeth six hundred pounds to be at her own disposing. To said daughter Manwaring five hundred pounds out of such money her husband owes me &c. To her daughter Elizabeth Manwaring two hundred pounds at her age of seventeen years.

"Item I give to my brother Thomas Harwood in New England fifty pounds to bee paid him there. Item I give to Nathaniel Harwood of New England fifty pounds to bee paid him there. Item I give to Hannah Wheeler of Concord in New England fifty pounds to bee paid her there. Item I give to Sarah Tucker formerly Scotto of New England fifty pounds which fower last mencōned summes I will shall bee paid out of My Stock in New England. Item I give to Mr. John Collins forty pounds to Mr. Samuel Belchamber five pounds to poor Suffering Christians such as the said Mr. John Collins and my said wife shall nominate appoint and agree one hundred pounds and I doe hereby nominate appoint and desire M^r Isaac Dafforne to bee my trustee for my said two sonnes Jacob and Joseph," &c. My said wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix, desiring her to take the assistance and advice of the said Isaac Dafforne, "and as for the remainder or overplus of my estate which I value to bee above two thousand pounds as by note inclosed of what is beyond Sea which when it is returned home to

London I doe give the one halfe thereof to my sonne John and the other halfe to my said wife and my two other sonnes Jacob and Joseph which is over and besides what is in the hands of M^r Hezechia Usher and John Usher and which by account is above five thousand pounds and is Stock in their hands the one halfe whereof belongs to mee and if they have not complyed with my proposals made by Peter Buckley Esq^r then my power that I gave to the said Peter Buckley is to bee null and void and then I doe give the proceed thereof to my said sonne John and my sonne in law Ralph Manwaring equally to bee divided betweene them."

To Mr. Matthew Meade ten pounds, to M^r Lawrence ten pounds, to Ann Gillman five pounds, to my sister Harwood five pounds, to Mary Scatergood five pounds and to such poor Christians as Mr. Meade Mr. Lawrence and my said wife shall think fit ten pounds.

Wit. Hen: Bosworth, Humph Hackshaw, Jacob Bosworth.

Cann, 72.

[John Harwood, the testator, was no doubt the John Harwood of Boston 1645, freeman of Mass. May 2, 1649, who by wife Elizabeth had Elizabeth, b. 17 March, 1650; Hezekiah, b. 17 April, 1653, d. young; Hannah, b. March 6, 1655. He was admitted to First Church, Dec. 25, 1647, when he was called taylor. He sold his estate in 1657, and went home, and in 1677 was of London (See Savage's Gcn. Dict.). Savage suggests that he may have been a son of George Harwood, the first treasurer of the Massachusetts Company.

Thomas Harwood, of Boston, presumably the brother Thomas named by John, m. July 7, 1654, Rachel, wid. of Robert Woodward and dau. of John Smith, and had Rachel, b. June 20, 1655, d. young; Jeremiah, b. June 4, 1656; Ann, b. Aug. 1657, d. young; Rachel, b. Feb. 28, 1661; and Benjamin, b. Feb. 4, 1663.

Nathaniel Harwood, of Boston, by wife Elizabeth, had William, b. March 28, 1665. Elizabeth Sedgwick, daughter of the testator, must have been the widow of Samuel Sedgwick, who was a son of Major Robert. Her husband was b. in Charlestown, N. E., where he was bap. March 31, 1639. He went to England as early as 1657. "It is curious that his signature was proved in England by his widow [Elizabeth], 1 Dec. 1683, then aged only 33 years, and she says he was her husband six years. 'Citizen and clothworker of London,' he calls himself in a deed of 20 May, 1667, whereby he sold his house and land in Charlestown to Francis Willoughby." (Savage.) See Sedgwick wills, *post*.—EDITOR.]

Memorandum that NICHOLAS HOUGHTON late of the parish of S^t Margaret New Fish Street, London, deceased, did on the one and twentieth day of January one thousand six hundred forty eight, *stilo Angliae*, or thereabouts, utter and speak these words &c. I give to my son Robert Houghton the sum of ten pounds and my ring, to my daughter Mary Norton forty shillings to buy her a ring, and to my daughter Van Court forty shillings, and for the rest of my goods I give unto Ellinor my wife, and do make her my full executor in the presence of Arthur Wind and Susanna Houghton.

Admon. was granted 2 March 1648 to the son Robert Houghton, the widow having renounced.

Fairfax, 33.

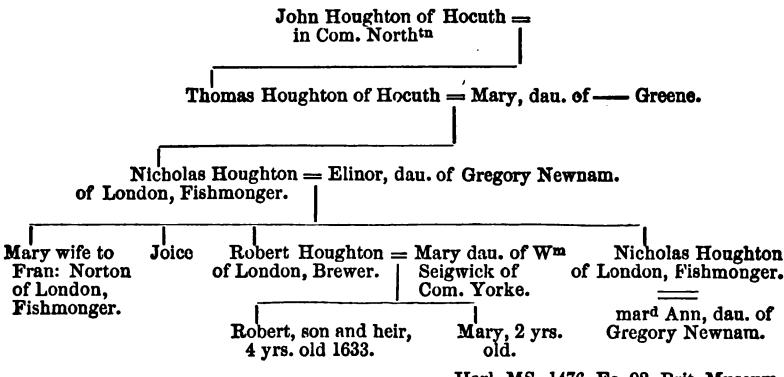
ROBERT HOUGHTON of the parish of S^t Olave's, Southwark, in the County of Surrey, brewer, 25 December 1653, proved at Westminster 7 January 1653. To wife Mary Houghton six hundred pounds in money and all my plate and household stuff whatsoever; also my house and land at Lewisham which I purchased of Thomas Hill, gentleman, deceased (and other real estate). To our daughter Martha four hundred pounds, to be paid her at her day of marriage or age of twenty-one years, and to daugh-

ters Sarah and Hannah (the same sum on similar conditions). To John Planner the younger, son of John Planner, citizen and girdler of London, and of my daughter Mary Planner the sum of fifty pounds within seven years after my decease.

"Item I will and bequeath unto my dearely loueinge and pious sister Mary Norton wife of ffrancis Norton of Charles towne in New England the soſme of twenty pounds to be paied to her within two yeaſes after my deceaſe." I will and appoint that the five hundred pounds due unto my ſon in law John Willcox who lately married my daughter Elizabeth Houghton be paid unto him within the compass of two years as the remainder of the portion which I agreed to give him with my ſaid daughter. To my ſon in law John Planner five pounds to buy him a ring and to my daughter Mary Planner ten pounds (ſimilar ſums to ſon and daughter Willcox).

"Item I allſoe give and bequeath unto my very loueinge brother M^r William Sedgwiſe five pounds to buy him a ringe. Allſoe to my loueinge brother ffrancis Sedgwiſe five pounds to buy him a ringe." To three clerks, William Piggott, John Nobes and Robert Maisters and Lawrence West fifty ſhilling apiece and also to widow West the ſum of twenty ſhil-lings. All the reidue to wife Mary Houghton whom I appoint ſole execu-trix. And I desire my brothers M^r William and M^r Francis Sedgwiſe to be overseers.

Alchin, 372.



Harl. MS. 1476, Fo. 92, Brit. Museum.

[A pedigree of the same family may be found in the Visitation of London, published by the Harleian Society (vol. xv. p. 369). In the latter Francis Norton is called a haberdasher, which is more probably correct, if we may judge from the character of his inventory as shown in the Middlesex Records, he being the well-known Capt. Francis Norton, who was admitted into the church of Charlestown, Mass., 10-2-1642, and died in Charlestown, 27 July, 1677. He left no male issue, but has probably many descendants in New England through his daughters, of whom Abigail was the wife of John Long, Mary of Joseph Noyes, Deborah of Zechary Hill, and Elizabeth of Timothy Symmes and Ephraim Savage. In social, political and military relations Capt. Norton seems to have stood high.

The Houghton pedigree is interesting and valuable for the light it incidentally casts on the origin of the family of Sedgwick of Charlestown. The will of John Sedgwick, already printed in these Gleanings (*ante*, p. 47), by its reference to his brother Major-Gen. Robert Sedgwick, of New England, and his ſister Mary, wife of Robert Houghton, establishes this connection clearly.—HENRY F. WATERS.]

STEPHEN SEDGWICK of London Brewer 19 July 1638. One third to wife Catherine and one third to children now living viz. Job, Sara, Susanna, Rebecca, Abigail and Joshua Sedgwick at their several ages of twenty and one years or days of marriage. The other third in special legacies. To the poor of the parish of Engleton where I was born and had my first breath, the poor of Horton, the poor of St Bride's &c. To my uncle Thomas Checheley of St Ives. To Arthur Browne of the same town. To my cousin Jane Pritchard in Moore Lane. To my brother William Sedgwick's children living at my decease. To my brother Thomas Browne's children and his wife. To my brother Norton and his wife. To my cousin William Sedgwick and John Sedgwick and cousin Robert Houghton. To my aunt Anne Rundall. To my cousin Elizabeth Browne the daughter of my sister Elizabeth Norton. And I do forgive all such debts and sums of money as are due and owing unto me by any of my cousins Sedgwickes in Yorkshire. The rest and residue to loving wife Catherine Sedgwick, whom I make and ordain to be my full and sole executrix &c. My loving brother Mr Thomas Browne, my loving brother Mr Henry Norton and my said loving cousin Mr Robert Houghton to be my overseers &c.

On the 15th day of December, A.D. 1649, issued forth a commission to Job Sedgeswick, natural and lawful son and principal legatee of Stephen Sedgeswick, late of the parish of St Bridget *alias* Bride's, Fleet Street, London, deceased, to administer the goods, &c., according to the tenor of the will, for the reason that Catherine Sedgeswick, wife and executrix of the testator, before his death, hath also departed this life. Fairfax, 192.

January 1655. English Stile.

The fifth day Letters of Administracion issued out unto Martha Sedgewicke the Relict of Francis Sedgicke, late of the parish of Mary Somersett in London decessed To adter the goods chells & debt's of y^e said decessed She being first sworne (by Commission) truly to Administer &c. Fo. 12.

September 1656

On ye Thirtieth day issued forth Letters of Adcon To Johanna Sedgwick widdow y^e relict of Maior Robert Sedgwick late in the parts beyond the Seas Esq^r decessed To Administer all and singuler ye goods chells and Debts of y^e sayd decessed Shee being first sworne truly to Administer &c. Fo. 221.

WILLIAM SEDGWICKE, the elder (of Lewisham, Kent, says the Probate Act) 28 November 1663, proved 26 February 1663. To son in law Nicholas Ashton and his wife, my daughter, two parcels of land in Great Sampford and Little Sampford, Essex. To daughters Susan and Mary Sedgwicke. To son in law Timotheus Van Vleteren three hundred pounds, which with three hundred pounds already paid makes in all six hundred pounds his full share and more of that money which fell to me by the death of M^r James Harewin. To son in law Nath: James. To my nephew Zach. Sedgwicke one hundred pounds, to be paid him within one month after my brother Sedgwicke, his father, shall have paid the hundred and fifty pounds that I stand bound for him, with the interest. To my nephew William Barrett one hundred pounds to be paid to his father for his use &c. To my sister Mary Houghton. To my son Francis Commins. To my friend Robert Bacon. To my faithful servant Robert Boult. To my loving friend Joshua Sprigge one hundred pounds to be disposed to charitable uses &c. William Sedgwicke my only son and heir and sole executor. He to consult with his loving brothers Nath: James, Nich: Ashton and Timotheus Van Vleteren. Bruce, 22.

WILL. SEDGWICK, Son of William Sedgwick of London, Gen. became a Commoner in Pembroke Coll. Oxon. in Michaelmas Term A. 1624, aged 15 years. Having taken his Degrees and H. Orders he was admitted into this Church [Farnham] at the Presentation of two of his Relations* in 1634, where he behav'd himself conformable to the Ch. of England; but upon the turn of the times in 1641 he clos'd with the Presbyterians; after the Loyal Clergy had been ejected from their Livings he became the chief preacher in Ely and was called the Apostle of that Isle. What he enjoy'd there and elsewhere, for several Years, he lost after the King's Restauration, by Non-Conformity. He was a conceited whimsical Person and one very unsettled in his Opinions; sometimes he was a Presbyterian, sometimes an Independent, and at other times an Anabaptist, sometimes he was a Prophet, and at other times pretended to Revelations; and upon pretence of a Vision that Doomsday was at hand he retired to Sir Francis Russells in Cambridgeshire, where he call'd upon certain Gentlemen as they were at Bowes to prepare themselves; for that he had lately received a Revelation that Doomsday would be some Day the next Week; whence he was afterwards call'd Doomsday Sedgwick; after the Restauration he lived mostly at Lewesham in Kent. In 1668 he retired to London, where he soon after dy'd. Ath. Ox. Vol. II. p. 335. Newcourt's Repertorium, &c. II. 256.

REBECCA THORNE of Hornsey in the County of Middlesex, 17 September 1660, proved 20 November 1660. To my sister Blackwell my diamond ring that was my mother's. To my sister Clarke the little cabinet of mother of pearl that was my mother's. To my son John Thorne my silver watch. To my daughter Sarah Thorne my diamond ring with one stone. To my brother Job Sedgewicke and wife and brother Joshua Sedgewicke twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Mary Noble the forty shillings that she oweth me, and a small ring that I had at my Aunt Randall's funeral. To my cousin Moore the satin petticoat that was my mother's. To my cousin Elizabeth Ash the ring that I had at cousin William Sedgewicke's wife funeral. My sister Blackwell to be sole executrix, desiring her to take upon her the care and charge of my son Robert Thorne.

The will was proved by Susanna Blackwell.

Nabbs, 301.

Letters issued 21 July 1670 to Stephen Sedgewicke son of Job Sedgewicke lately of St Peter's Paul's Wharf London but dying in the City of Bristol, to administer on his goods, &c.

Admon. Act Book (1670) 113.

Inrollment of Letters Patent and other Instruments of State during the Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell, of his son Richard, and of the Government of the persons styling themselves Keepers of the Liberties of England, from 24 June, 1654, to 23 January, 1659.

Fol. 31. 6 June 1655. That the sum of 1793*ii* 7*ii* 8*d* remaining due and owing unto Major Rob^t Sedgwick upon his Accompts (exam^d by the Com^r of our Navy) as he was employed in the publique service in New England and elsewhere against the ffrench, be paid him.

Stowe MSS. (Brit. Mus.) 215.

* He was presented to the living, Feb. 5, 1634-5, by Stephen and John Sedgwick (See Newcourt, II. 256, and Bliss's ed. of Wood's *Athenæ Oxonienses*, III. 894). The latter work contains a good sketch of William Sedgwick's life, with a list of his publications. Wood and Newcourt (*ubi supra*) and Palmer (Nonconformist's Memorial, London, 1778, I. 248) are in error in placing his death after 1668.—EDITOR.

[By the preceding documents and the will of John Sedgwick above referred to, we learn that Major Robert Sedgwick of Charlestown, N. E., was son of William² Sedgwick of London, gent., who had a brother Stephen² a brewer.

WILLIAM² SEDGWICK, of London, had a wife Elizabeth who survived him and was living a widow in Woburn, Beds. in 1638. He had at least five children, namely: Maj. Robert,³ John,³ of St. Savior, Southwark, will 27 Nov. 1638, pr. 5 Dec. 1638, wife Martha. William,³ a clergyman, rector of Farnham in Essex 1634 to 1644, afterwards held a living in the city of Ely, but was ejected under the Bartholomew act, retired to Lewisham, Kent, and died between Nov. 28, 1663, and Feb. 26, 1663-4. He had William,⁴ and several daughters. Francis,³ who was living in 1653, and was probably the Francis of the parish of St. Mary, Somerset, London, whose widow Martha was granted administration on his estate, January, 1655-6. Mary,³ wife of Robert Houghton, who had Robert, Mary married John Planner, and Martha.

—² SEDGWICK, brother of William, perhaps Stephen above named, had: Stephen,³ will July 19, 1638, proved Dec. 15, 1649, had wife Catherine, who died before him. He had Job,⁴ Sarah,⁴ Susanna⁴ and Rebecca,⁴ of whom Rebecca married — Thorne and died in 1660, leaving a daughter Sarah Thorne. William,³ probably dead in 1638, leaving children. Elizabeth³ married Henry Norton, both living in 1638. She had a daughter Elizabeth Browne.

William² Sedgwick, above, of London, is said in the Houghton pedigree (*ante*, p. 66) to have been of the county of York. He resided afterwards, it is presumed, in Bedfordshire, as his son Rev. William³ is stated in Wood's *Athenæ* to have been born in that county, and another son John³ in his will (Reg. XXXVIII. 207) calls Woburn, Beds, the parish in which he himself was born. Elizabeth Sedgwick, wife of William² and the mother of these children, resided in Woburn after her husband's death. Probably Major Robert³ Sedgwick and the other children were born in Woburn.

There is a Sedgwick pedigree traced to "Edward Sedgwick of Dent in com. York" in the Essex Pedigrees in the Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. xiv. page 600. In 1642, Edward Sedgwick, a great-great-grandson of the above Edward, resided at Chipping Ongar in Essex. I can find no evidence that the two families were related, though both were from the same county.—Editor.]

JOHN JOLLIFE of Fyfhed Magdalen in the County of Dorset, 29 October 1583, proved 30 January 1583. To the poor people of Stower Preaux, Stower Estower and Fyfhed Magdalen. To eldest daughter Rebecca Jollife and daughter Susan Jollife at ages of fourteen years. Son John Jollife. Mother in law Helen Newman, widow, late wife of Robert Newman deceased. Reference to a lease granted by father Richard Jollife, 20 December 2^d of Elizabeth. Father still living. To brother Edmond Jollife. To kinswoman Christian Galler. To sister Mary Jollife. To brother John Jollife. Wife Elizabeth Jollife to be sole executrix. Uncle Henry Newman, brother in law Richard Estemond, brother Edmond Jollife, Nicholas Joyce and Nicholas Clarke, vicar of Fifelde, to be overseers.

Butts, 23.

Letters issued forth 9 December 1639, to Catherine Jollife relict of John Jollife lately of East Stower in the county of Dorset deceased, to administer on his goods, &c. Admon. Act Book (1639) fo. 89.

"Memorandum that GEORGE JOYLiffe, Doctor in Physicke, ye Sixteenth Day of November one thousand sixe hundred fiftie Eight made his last Will." Proved 24 November, 1658. My body to be buried with as little funeral pomp as may be. To my cousin Francis (my servant) the sum of fifty pounds to be paid when all my debts are satisfied. To my maid-servant Elizabeth five pounds and to Susan four pounds. To my brother Richard Joyliffe my black mare. To my cousin Francis (as above) all my Latin Books. To my daughter Katherine five hundred pounds, with the interest thereof, to be paid her at the age of sixteen or the day of her mar-

riage, and the same to be put out for her use by my brother William Bigg and my cousin Richard Newman. All the residue of my estate to my loving wife Ann Joyliffe and she to be executrix. Brother William to be overseer. None of these legacies to be paid or disposed of until Mrs Mymms's account be satisfied and paid. Wit: Thomas Frewen and Sara Mills. Wootton, 631.

ANNE JOYLIFFE relict and executrix of George Joyliffe late Doctor of Phisick, 25 May 1660, proved 29 November 1660. My body to be buried in Trinity church near Garlick Hill, London, near the body of my late husband. To my daughter Katherine Joyliffe one thousand pounds, to be paid her at the age of sixteen years. A reference to a legacy of five hundred pounds left to her by the husband of the testatrix and to be paid her at the same age. The amount of this legacy to be recovered out of a debt due the said George by one Francis Drake of Walton, in the County of Surrey. If that debt should not be recovered then five hundred pounds more to make the thousand pounds fifteen hundred. To my mother Mary Bigge two hundred pounds. To my brother William Bigge* one hundred and fifty pounds. To my brother John Bigge one hundred pounds. To Francis Cave, nephew to my said husband, forty pounds, and to Alice Cave, his sister, ten pounds. To my said daughter Katherine my diamond ring set with one stone only, my diamond locket, my plate, linen and other household stuff. My brother William Bigge to be executor.

Wit: St. Frewen, Miles Beales.

A codicil refers to fifteen hundred pounds secured in the names of Sir Charles Harford, my cousin Newman and my cousin Frewen, in trust for my use, and refers also to a deed from my brother Joyliffe.

Nabbs, 285.

THANKFUL FREWEN, of S^t Andrew, Holborn, in the County of Middlesex, esq., in his will of 25 September, 1656, proved 18 March, 1656, mentions, among others, his brother Accepted Frewen, cousin George Joyliffe, Doctor in Physick, niece Ann Joyliffe, wife of the said Dr. Joyliffe, and sister Mary Bigg. Ruthen, 110.

PEDIGREE OF JOLLIFFE.

Ricardus Joleiff de Canning Court in = relict Rogers
p'ochia de Puhā in Com. Dorset. | de Com. Som.

Johannes Joleiff de Caning Court in = Elizab. filia et coh Rob st Newman Com. Dorset fil. et heres.		de Fifeild Magdalén in Com. Dorset.	
¹ Rebecca vxor Will. Starre de Bradford in Com. Dors.	Johannes Jolliffe de Estouer in Com. Dors. fil. et haeres Patris et matris sup'stes 1623.	Katherin da. of Johes Henninge de Paxwell in Com. Dorset.	² Susanna vx. Will: Holman de Estouer in Com. Dorset.
Ricardus Joleiff fil. et haer ætat. 12 annorū 1623.	² Johannes æt. 8. ³ Rob'tus æt. 4.	⁴ Georgius æt. 3.	Catherine æt. [14]. Dorothaea æt. [13].
(Signed) Jo. JOYLIFFE.			

Harl. MS. 1166, fo. 32b.

* Much about the Bigg family will be found in the REGISTER, xxix. 253-60; and *ante*, pp. 21-3.—EDITOR.

JOHN FREWEN the elder, of Northiam, in the County of Sussex, clerk, aged, &c., in his will, dated 1 June 1627, mentions son Accepted Frewen (President of Magdalen College, Oxford), son Thankfull Frewen and daughter Mary wife of John Bigg, lands &c. in Sussex and in Newenden and Sandherst, Kent. Barrington, 38.

[From the Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, compiled from the Annals of the College and from other authentic sources, by William Munk, M.D., Fellow of the College, etc. etc., previously referred to, we learn that " George Joyliffe, M.D., was born at East Stower, in Dorsetshire. In the early part of 1637 he was entered a commoner of Wadham College, Oxford, where he remained about two years, and then removed to Pembroke College, as a member of which he took the two degrees in arts, A.B. 4th June, 1640; A.M. 20th April, 1643. He then entered on the study of physic, pursued anatomy with the utmost diligence, and 'with the help' (as Wood says) 'of Dr. Clayton, master of his College, and the king's professor of Physick, made some discovery of that fourth set of vessels plainly differing from veins, arteries and nerves, now called the lymphatics.' He finally removed to Clare Hall, Cambridge, and, having there proceeded doctor of medicine, settled in London; was admitted a candidate of the College of Physicians, 4th April, 1653; and a Fellow, 25th June, 1658. Dr. Joyliffe lived in Garlick Hill; and, as I learn from Hamey, died 11th November, 1658, being then barely forty years of age."]

There is nothing, to be sure, in the foregoing wills of Dr. Joyliffe and his widow, to show any connection with English families in America. Fortunately we may learn, from another source, that he was a brother of John Joyliffe, Esq., an eminent merchant of Boston, Mass., who, as we are told by Savage, was of "Boston 1656, m. 28 Jan. 1657, Ann wid. and extrix. of Robert Knight, who had also been wid. and extrix. of Thomas Cromwell, the wealthy privateersman, had only ch. Hannah, b. 9 May, 1690. He was freem. 1673, many yrs. a selectman, one of the patriots of 1689 who put Andros in prison, town recorder in 1691; and was made by Increase Mather one of the Counc. in the Chart. of William & Mary, but drop. at the first popular choice; died 23 November, 1702." Savage is in error as to the year of his death, as is shown by the probate of Joyliffe's will (see below), and by Sewall's Diary.* It should be 1701. The daughter of his wife, by her first husband, viz., Elizabeth Cromwell, was married first to Richard Price of Boston, and secondly to Isaac Vickure of Hull, and by the first husband had, among other issue, a daughter, Elizabeth Price, who became the second wife of James Townsend of Boston, ancestor of a distinguished Boston family, and whose granddaughter Rebecca, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Phillips) Townsend, was the wife of John Winthrop, LL.D. and F.R.S., Fellow of Harvard College and Hollis Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy.

The will of John Joyliffe of Boston, merchant (Suffolk Registry, B. 14, L. 432), made 7 February, 1699 (1700), proved 27 December, 1701, devises his mansion house to Martha, daughter of his late wife and wife of Jarvis Ballard, allowing the heirs of Richard Price power of redemption. He also makes numerous bequests to friends and relatives in England, viz.: Katherine Bowles, daughter of his brother Dr. George Joyliffe, Katherine Coope and Alice Morley, daughters of his sister Dorothy Cave, John Cooke of London, merchant, son of his sister Martha Cooke, Rebecca Spicer, daughter of his sister Rebecca Woolcot, John Drake, son of his sister Margaret Drake, and Margaret and Katharine Drake, daughters of his sister Margaret and Esther, daughter of his sister Mary Biss, sometime wife of James Biss of Shepton Mallett, in the County of Somerset. He also bequeaths sums of money to the Rev. Samuel Willard (of Boston), and to Mr. Simon Willard, his son, and to the poor of Boston. For a further account of his wife and her relatives, see "Family of William Townsend of Boston," Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. 19, pp. 274-5 (1882).—H. F. W.]

* "Novr 23. 1701. John Joyliffe Esqr. dies. He had been blind, and laboured under many infirmities for a long time."—*Diary of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall in Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society, 5th Series*, vol. vi. p. 48.

WILLIAM GREY citizen and merchant tailor of London 1 September 1657; proved at London 18 November 1663. To son Abraham the copyhold house and orchard in Hamerton, in parish of Hackney. To son Josia part of another copyhold house in Hamerton with two barns, stable and cowhouse &c. To daughter Rebecca Grey another part. To youngest daughter Susanna Grey another part. Other lands in Hackney to these four children. To son Abraham the fee farm rent of the watermills at Barking, Essex, of fifteen pounds per annum or thereabouts. To son Josiah all other rents or tenths payable to me in the manors or parishes of Barking, East Ham or West Ham in said county of Essex, which amount in the whole about nine pounds three shillings and two pence. To daughter Rebecca (other rents) and all that Last of red herrings due unto me yearly from the bayliffs of Great Yarmouth in the County of Norfolk. To daughter Susanna (other rents). If wife be with child then such child to have an equal portion with the other four children.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving brother John Grey of New England the sum of five pounds of lawful money of England as an expression of my love to him. To brother Henry Grey the like sum of five pounds &c. And these two five pounds not to be paid until two years after my decease. To brother Isaac Grey my buff coat and five pounds to buy a piece of plate. To wife Susanna leases at Hamerton and lease of tenement in Birch Lane, London, known by the sign of the Cross Keys. To brother in law M^r John Price twenty shillings to buy him a ring. And the like sum to cousin John Smith, potter. To the poor of the church at Stepney of which M^r Will^m Greenhill is pastor the full profit of that Last of red herrings &c. for one year only next after my decease and no longer. And that year's profit I appoint to be paid unto the assissons and deacons of the said church whereof one M^r Robert Williams my dear brother in Christ is one.

Wife Susanna to be executrix and guardian to all the children and brother in law John Price and brother Isaac Grey to be overseers.

Juxon, 130.

[Savage has several John Grays who were in New England.—EDITOR.]

ROBERT GREENE, Bodie maker, dwelling in the parish of Stepney, in the County of Middlesex, 5 August 1658, proved 22 September 1658. To be buried near my wife Dorothy in the church of S^t Leonard, Shoreditch. To Thomas Reynolds at Martin Branden in Virginia I bequeath forty pounds, but if he die before he receive it I bequeath it to Joanna Canon, widow, in Trinity Lane, London, or her heirs. To John Greene, a barber in Norwich, my brother, five shillings and to his son Francis Greene twenty shillings. To Alexander and Richard Greene, students in Cambridge, and to Christopher Greene, cook of Katherine Hall thiere, sons of my brother Christopher, five shillings apiece. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Gray, at Chelmsford, in Essex, four pairs of flaxen sheets, and to her brother Christopher Gray four pairs of sheets, and to Ann Gray, their sister, dwelling with me, ten pounds. To John Wright, bodie maker, once my servant, now dwelling in the parish of St. Leonard, Shoreditch, five pounds. To Richard Thorington, of the same parish, my mourning cloak. To Robert Marshall, bodie maker, of the same parish, ten shillings. To Nicholas Myriall, of the same parish, clothworker, a cloth suit. To Thomas White, virginall maker in the old Jury, a mourning hat and hatband. To

Mary Jenkes, of Grub Street, forty shillings. To my servant Jone Beercroft twenty shillings. To Christopher Greene, my brother Nicholas Greene's eldest son, a carrier of Cambridge, five shillings, and to my loving friend Thomas Snow, gardener, forty shillings, whom I appoint executor, dwelling in the parish of St' Leonard, Shoreditch. And the residue I leave to him. Wit: Roger Ley, Thomas White. Wootton, 417.

JOHN DINGLEY of the parish of St Olaves in the old Jewry, London, grocer, 21 August, 1626, proved 9 October, 1626. Begins with reference to an assignment made of property consisting of five leases three years and a half ago to brother-in-law, Sampson Cotton of London, draper, in trust, with consent of chieffest and greater part of his creditors.

To my sister in law Mrs Anne Fuller, widow, twenty five pounds yearly. To Alice Longe, my sister's daughter, now remaining in my service, ten pounds a year. To Robert Johnson the younger, of London, grocer, two thirds part of the benefit & profit which shall be made and raised of my said five leases, after the expiration of the term &c. of the trust deed.

I give and bequeath to my said brother in law Sampson Cotton, in respect of the pains and trouble which he hath taken and sustained for me, the sum of one hundred pounds &c. To Elizabeth Cotton, his daughter and my god daughter, fifty pounds; and to the rest of his children twenty pounds apiece. To my loving friend Mr John Eldred the younger, five pounds. To my kinswoman Anne Jarvis, now the wife of George Jarvis, gentleman, fifty pounds within eight years after my decease. If she die before that time, then to her son — Jarvis, now living. To John Warton, of Winchester, my kinsman, twenty pounds within seven years after my decease. To William Allen the younger, my godson, twenty pounds, at the age of twenty one years. To my godson Thomas Strange five pounds within eight years. To my servant William Hudson, twenty pounds in seven years. To John Rosewarden, my servant, an augmentation of his wages if he shall continue workmaster in the "Coperous works" at Gillingham in the County of Kent &c. Other names.

Robert Johnson the younger to be sole executor, and loving & good friends M^r Alderman Johnson, the said Sampson Cotton and the said John Eldred to be overseers. Hele, 141.

HARVARD AND SADLER (*ante*, p. 133).

The following is only another, though a very marked, evidence of the friendly interest taken in my work by my fellow workers at Somerset House. Hardly a day passes, in fact, that I do not have occasion to express my gratitude for some new genealogical fact brought to my notice by my friends here.

It was to Mr. Dunkin that I was indebted for the extract from the Archbishop's Register, showing the date of institution of Mr. Sadler at Ringmer, and the extract from the parish register giving the date of his induction, confirming, in the latter respect, the notes of Burrell which I had copied in the British Museum. HENRY F. WATERS.

*Kenwyn House, Kidbrooke Park, Blackheath,
17 Feb. 1888.*

DEAR MR. WATERS:

Knowing the interest that is felt in the Harvard pedigree by yourself and others, I feel sure you will be glad to know that I have recently had the good fortune

to find, in contemporary records, the exact date and place of marriage of John Harvard to Anne Sadler, daughter of John Sadler, vicar of Ringmer—facts which have hitherto baffled the patient and diligent inquiries of genealogists.

The following extracts will speak for themselves. The first is a marriage license among the archives of the see of Chichester, while the second is the entry of marriage in the parish register of South Malling near Lewes, a parish adjacent to Ringmer, where John Sadler was beneficed.

I
John Harvard filius postea de Condranch in Comitatu Surr[ey]o
lany de morte p[ro]p[ter]a p[ro]p[ter]a obitum filii Regis Joh[annes] Sadler
London p[ro]p[ter] obitum d[icitur] f[ilius] Joh[annes] Sadler
Clothworker Londini
September 1636

II
Extract from the Register of the Clothworkers' Company
of London
1636

[i.] “ xvij^o: Apri: pred (i. e. 1636) Quo die magi’ Anthonius Huggett Clicus in artibus magi’ Surr’: &c. Concessit liam firo Esdræ Coxall Clico Curato de Southmalling sive eius locū tenenti Cuicunque ad soleñ mīrioniu in eadem Ecclia inter Joñem Harvard Clicum p[ro]p[ter] St. Olavi iuxta London et Annam Sadler de Ringmer p[ro]p[ter] p[ro]stio prius Jura- ment’ ad sancta &c. p[ro] d[omi]n[u]m Harvard nil impedimenti rācōe consanguinī affin p[ro]cont’ vel alterius Cause Cuiuscunq[ue] de Jure phibito de eius scientia ob sistere seu intervenire posse quomiu[m] mīrioniu inter eos itime soleñ Obligantur Idem Johannes Clicus et Samuel Jeames de Glinde yeoman in C[on]j:

[ii.] “ Marayed the 19 day of April 1636. M[ister] John Harvard of the pish of St. Olives, neere London, and Anne Sadler of Ringmer.”

I am desirous that this discovery should be made known to your American genealogical friends, and I think there is no better medium than your own “Gleanings,” in which perhaps you will not mind inserting this letter.

I am, dear Mr. Waters,
Yours very truly,
E. H. W. DUNKIN.

[Thomas Harvard, brother of Rev. John, in his will (*ante*, page 126) calls himself of the parish of “ Saint Olave in Southwarke in the county of Surrey.” It will be noted that John Harvard is described as of that parish in the above records found by Mr. Dunkin. Thomas Harvard describes himself also as “ Citizen and Clothworker of London.” A little over two years ago the records of the Clothworkers’ Company of London were searched for entries relating to him, and those of his being bound an apprentice and his admission to the freedom of the company were found. An English correspondent of the New York *Nation*, April 8, 1886, writing from Cambridge, Eng., March 22 of that year, says: “ The records of Clothworkers’ Company show

that Thomas Harvarde bound himself an apprentice to William Coxe for eight years from June 24, 1627. I give the entry, extending the abbreviated Latin of the original:

"Thomas Harvarde filius Roberti nuper de Southwarke in comitatu Surrey Janii defuncti posuit seipsum Appenticium Willielmo Coxe Civi & Clothworker London par [pro] Octo Annos A festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptista preterito Datum undecimo Septembris 1627." (Apprentice Book, 1606-1641.)"

Thomas Harvard was admitted a freeman of the Company December 3, 1634, as is shown by an entry found in the accounts of Henry Browne, Quarter Warden, 1634-1635. Printed fac-similes of these entries were sent to me by a friend in England, April 16, 1886, and they are reproduced in the margin on the preceding page.

The writer just quoted, noting the fact that Harvard was admitted to the freedom of the Company before eight years had expired, says: "The explanation is that he had fulfilled the term of seven years, which was all that the use and custom of the city of London required."

Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes presented to the Massachusetts Historical Society, February 10, 1887, similar printed facsimiles of both of these entries. See Proceedings Mass. Hist. Soc., 2d series, vol. III. p. 221. The record of Thomas Harvard being bound an apprentice is found in the Register of Apprentices Bound, 1606-1641.

An autograph of Thomas Harvard and another autograph of his brother John, have recently been discovered attached to a document dated July 25, 1635, found among the muniments of the Hospital of St. Katherine near the Tower of London. See REGISTER, XLII. pp. 109-110.—EDITOR.]

KATHERINE WILSON, wife of Alexander Wilson of St. Martin le Grand of London, taylor, 25 November 1583, proved at London 9 January 1583. I give and bequeath unto Alexander Wilson my only husband that part, parcell and portion that I, Katherine Wilson, had given and bequeathed unto me by my own uncle Edmond Grindall, late Archbishop of Canterbury deceased, with all my right and interest that I, the said Katherine Wilson, had or by any ways might have had hereafter to whatsoever part or parcell and portion of the residue of my said uncle's will and goods by any ways or means howsoever, in as large and ample manner as it doth appear in his will more plainly, and make executor of my said will my said husband Alexander Wilson.

Butts, 20.

GUY BRISCOE of the parish of Sundridge in the County of Kent, clerk, 26 May 1594, proved 1 March 1594. To my godchild Lawrence Gascony three shillings four pence. To all the rest of my godchildren twelve pence apiece. To my father, Edward Briscowe, of Crostananby in the Co. of Cumberland, if he be living, ten shillings. To my sister Margaret in the said county ten shillings. To my sister-in-law Mistress Isabel Wilson ten shillings. To my daughter Mary Briscowe three score pounds &c; to my daughter Anne Briscowe fifty pounds, to my daughter Isabel Briscowe fifty pounds, to every of my said daughters at their several ages of twenty years or at their several days of marriage. To my eldest son Thomas, forty pounds, and if all my lands are sold, other forty pounds. To my second son Edward fifty pounds. To my third son William fifty pounds. To my fourth son John fifty pounds. To the child my wife now goeth withal fifty pounds. Provision made in case of death of any of them.

Item I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Mary Briscowe daughter of William Willson, late of New Windsor in the County of Berks, deceased, &c all my lands and tenements with their appurtenances whatsoever within this realm of England to the only intent and purpose that she my said wife shall sell the same by the advice of my overseer or overseers of this my last will and testament hereafter named for the payment of the said

legacies and of my said childrens' portions. If my wife die before my said lands be sold &c. then they shall be sold by my loving brother-in-law William Wilson, clerk, for the same purpose &c. And if he die &c. then these lands shall be sold by my loving cousin Alexander Briscowe of Wattford, besides Aldenham, in the County of Hartford &c. And if the said Alexander die &c. then my loving cousins Edward and Robert Briscowe, of the parish of Aldnam (Aldenham) aforesaid &c. The residue to wife Mary, whom I make sole executrix &c. I nominate constitute and appoint my said brother-in-law William Willson, clerk, governor and gardiner of my said daughter Mary Briscowe. Scott, 20.

EDMUND WILSON of the parish of S^t Mary Bowe, in London, Doctor in Phisick, 28 September, 1633, with a codicil dated 30 Sept. 1633, proved 11 Oct. 1633 by William Taylor one of the executors, power reserved for John Wilson, the other. I bequeath my soul unto the lord my Creator, Redeemer & Comforter, my body to the earth to the great day. And concerning my burial my will is that my funeral shall be by night and decently accompanied by such kindred, physicians, friends and patients as may be thought fit to be nominated and will come to my burial and my will is that there shall be no manner of mourning at my burial either by my executors nor kindred nor any other.

To M^r Payne all debts he oweth unto me and five pounds. To Anthony Medcalfe five pounds and to Martha his wife forty shillings. To Bartholomew Edwards of Aldermanbury twenty pounds. I do remit to M^r Edward Alman of Cambridge the eight pounds he oweth me and give him twenty pounds as a testimony of my love & requital of his presents in my life time. I remit to my cousin William Briscoe the ten pounds he owes me, and give him ten pounds which my brother William Taylor owes to me by bond made in his name and also I give him the said bond. I remit to my cousin Blissenden the five pounds he oweth unto me and I give unto her five pounds more. I give unto my cousin Haies for his son twenty pounds. To Mr. Leech five pounds for his pains at my burial. To M^r Vocher five pounds. To my servant Robert twenty nobles. To my servant Geoffrey twenty pounds. To my maid servant Grace (money, bedding &c.). To my man Robert my old coloured rideing cloak lined with baize & my coloured cloth suit I wore at S^t Albans. To cousin Daniel Taylor fifty shillings. I remit to my neighbor M^r Ball the debt which he owes me. All the legacies before mentioned shall be discharged within six months after my death, or sooner if money come into my executor's hands.

And whereas there is none of my kindred to whom I would enlarge myself more than to my sister Taylor's children, if they had need, but because they have a loving & careful father & of good ability therefore I know what I should give them would not much augment their portions. Nevertheless in remembrance of my love unto them I give them these legacies following, viz. To Margaret Taylor ten pounds, to Hanna Taylor ten pounds, to Edmund Taylor twenty pounds. Item I give and bequeath to William Rawson one hundred & fifty pounds which legacy my executors shall retain in their hands and keep until the said William shall be recovered of his sickness and they, in the mean time, to allow unto him the profits of the said legacy towards his maintenance. To Edward Rawson, my sister's son, one hundred pounds. To my brother Gibbs five pounds, and to my sister Gibbs twenty pounds. To my cousin William Gibbs one hundred & fifty pounds &c. To Elizabeth Gibbs one hundred pounds, to be paid her on her day of mar-

riage or age of one & twenty years. To my cousin Edmond Gibbs one hundred pounds, at the end of his apprenticeship, and thirty pounds more to bind him apprentice when such a master shall be provided as my executors shall approve of &c. And my will is that none of the legacies of my sister Gibbs' children shall lie dead but shall be bestowed & adventured in some lease or annual rent or in some other respectable way with the advice and consent of my sister Isabel Gibbs and of William Gibbs &c. And because my sister Summer's children have (by) many expressions of their love & respect to me "interested" themselves in my favor I must not neglect them: therefore I give to my cousin Hart one hundred & fifty pounds &c., to my cousin Page one hundred pounds, to cousin Thomas Summers one hundred pounds. To my cousin Whitfield ten pounds, to Thomas Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Edmond Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Grindall Sheafe ten pounds, to cousin Norwood ten pounds, to cousin Wesley ten pounds, to cousin Rebecca Haselrig ten pounds. To my sister Anne Wilson five pounds. To my brother Thomas Wilson forty pounds. I give to Elizabeth Wilson, wife to my brother John, in regard of her much pains & love towards me, the sum of thirty pounds and to cousin Edmond Wilson, son to my brother John, one hundred pounds. To M^r Stevens the apothecary thirty pounds.

Whereas by my father's will I should have given ten pounds to Lincoln College in Oxon and had a desire to present it with my own hand, but have not had opportunity so to do, my will is it shall be forthwith paid and moreover I give to the said college ten pounds. The rest and residue to be divided into three equal parts, two parts whereof to brother John Wilson's children, and the other third to brother Thomas Wilson's children.

My brother John Wilson and brother in law M^r William Taylor to be executors, and to each fifty pounds. The overseers to be my brothers in law Thomas Sheafe Doctor of Divinity, and M^r John Summers and M^r Bartholmew Edwards of Aldermanbury and to each of them twenty pounds. Reference is made to leases of house in Woodstreet, house at Charing Cross, house in Friday Street, lease of lands near Durham. To my cousin Edmond Wilson, my brother Thomas Wilson's son, my house and all my lands, tenements & hereditaments situate in Parshur in the county of Worcester and all my lands in the Isle of Bermudas, and to his heirs forever. To my sister Elizabeth (*sic*) Gibbs for and during the joint lives of the said Isabell and of my brother John Wilson one yearly annuity of ten pounds to be issuing, perceived and taken out of all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in the counties of Hartford & Kent &c. And whereas I have given to my sister Isabel Gibbs ten pounds yearly ever since my father's death my will is the same shall continue.

All my said messuages &c. in S^t Albans in the county of Hertford and all my lands &c. in the county of Kent, with their appurtenances, chargeable with the said annuities, to my brother John Wilson during his natural life and after his decease to my brother Thomas Wilson and to my sister Isabel Gibbs (for their lives) then to my cousin Edmund Wilson, son of my brother John & his heirs. All the lands, hereditaments &c in Charing in the County of Kent (let at fifty pounds per annum) to cousin John Wilson, my brother John's son, after decease of brothers & sister John, Thomas & Isabel as aforesaid. A provision insisting that brother Gibbs is not to intermeddle. To M^r Nye, the minister, five pounds. To my executors further, to each sixteen pounds six shilling eight pence, to make their legacies one hundred marks. To my sister Margaret Taylor five pounds.

The witnesses were Tho^r Andrew, Nicholas Viner, Jeffrey Wilson and Henry Colbron Scr.

The codicil provides for M^r Rolles, the minister, forty shillings, M^r Davis, the minister, forty shillings, M^r Smith, in or near Coleman St., twenty shillings, D^r Clarke my horse, saddle & bridle, so that he use him himself & not suffer any other to ride him nor sell him to any other. I also give him my best beaver hat. To brother John Wilson and his eldest son all my physic, books with my notes of physick added to the same. The legacy to my cousin Edmond Sheafe to be made up fifty pounds. M^r Votior's legacy to be made up ten pounds. To M^r Foxley, minister, forty shillings. To my brother John my three beaver hats. To D^r Fox three and a half yards of black satin for a doublet, and to D^r Meverel the same.

Wit: Bartholl: Edwards, Edmund Payne, William Gibbes, Rob^t Step-pinge his mark.

To M^r Daves, the minister, twenty shilling more in regard of his pains taken with him before his death.

Wit: Mare Hart.

Russell, 89.

EDMUND WILSON, M.D., was the second son of the Rev. William Wilson, D.D., canon of Windsor and rector of Cliffe, in Kent, who died 14th March, 1615, and was buried in S^t George's chapel, Windsor. Dr. Edmund Wilson was educated at Eton and at King's College, Cambridge, and in that university proceeded Doctor of Medicine. He was incorporated at Oxford, 12th July 1614; was admitted a Candidate of the College of Physicians 22nd December 1615, and a Fellow the same day. On the 18th December, 1616, Dr. Wilson was installed canon of Windsor, but, because he was not ordained priest within a year following, he was deprived, and Dr. Godfrey Goodman succeeded, being installed 20th December 1617. Dr. Wilson practised his faculty for a few years at Windsor, but subsequently removed to London, was Censor in 1623 and Anatomy Reader in 1630. He died in the parish of S^t Mary-le-Bow in September 1633. Dr. Hamrey says of him: "Syphar hominis, nec facie minus quam arte Hippocraticus, nec facultate magis quam religionis titulo celebris."

The Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, by William Munk, M.D., London, 1861, pp. 157-8.

[The "brother Gibbs" mentioned in Dr. Wilson's will, was Thomas Gibbs, of Windsor, second son of John and Mary Gibbs. By Isabella, daughter of the Rev. William Wilson, D.D., he had William, Edmund, Elizabeth and two other children (a son and daughter) not named, according to Additional MS. 5507, in British Museum. In the same MS. (which is a copy of Philipot's Visitation of Kent, 1619-1621, with additions by Hasted) is a pedigree of the Somer Family, of whom John, son of John Somer of St. Margaret's, is shown to have taken, for a first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of William Wilson, S.T.P., and to have had issue by her. His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Dering of Charing. The Rebecca Haselrig, who was called cousin, was one of the daughters of Thomas Sheafe, of Windsor, and wife of Thomas Haselrig, of London, mercer, who was a brother of the famous Sir Arthur Haselrig (or Heselrigge) of Noseley, and third son of Thomas Heselrigge of Noseley. (See Harleian MS. 1476, British Museum.)—H. F. W.

An abstract of the will of William Wilson, D.D., father of the above Dr. Edmund Wilson of London, and of Rev. John Wilson of Boston, Mass., will be found in the REGISTER, vol. XXXVIII. p. 306 (*ante*, p. 54), with an account of the family appended. Abstracts and annotations of the wills of other relatives will be found in that volume, pp. 301-12 (*ante*, pp. 50-61).—EDITOR.

Munk's Roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, from which is quoted above an account of Dr. Edmund Wilson, the testator, contains also (page 227) an account of Dr. Edmund Wilson, the eldest son of the Rev. John Wilson, of Boston, Mass. He is named in his uncle's will as "cousin Edmund Wilson son of my brother John."—THOMAS MINNS.]

WILLIAM TAYLOR citizen & haberdasher of London 29 March 1650 proved 19 July 1651. To be buried in the parish church of Hackney whereof I am a parishioner. Money to be expended in mourning apparel for my well beloved wife and my son Samuel Taylor & my daughter Rebecca Taylor &c. To my son and heir Daniel Taylor ten pounds for a piece of plate and to Rebecca Taylor his wife forty shillings for a ring. To my second son Edmond Taylor five pounds to buy him a piece of plate, and to my two daughters Margaret Webb, wife of William Webb, grocer, & Hanna Claxton, wife of Robert Claxton, mercer, forty shillings each for rings. These children have already received &c. My house in Paternoster Row, London, called the Three Nuns. Houses &c. at or near Charing Cross in the county of Middlesex. Reference to agreement made with the friends of Margaret my dearly beloved wife. Her lease of messuages or tenements at or near Paul's Chain, lately purchased of Stephen Goodyear & other estates. To wife Margaret all the firing which shall be remaining in my house at Hackney at my decease. To my daughter in law Rebecca Howard & to Mrs Malpas forty shillings each as a remembrance of my love. To my brother Robert Taylor, at the Summer Islands, forty shillings for a ring and forty shillings yearly during his natural life, and to his son Samuel Taylor, of New England, eight pounds &c. To my sister Elizabeth Owen forty shillings yearly during her natural life and to live without paying rent in the house where she now liveth in the town & county of Bucks: her husband Robert Owen to keep it in good repair. To Robert Owen the apprentice of my cousin Graunt ten pounds at his age of twenty two years. To my sister Martha Vocher, widow, five pounds and sixteen pounds yearly for maintenance of herself & children. To Elizabeth Vocher, the blind daughter of my said sister and to Mary and Martha Vocher two other daughters (certain bequests). Sundry other bequests. Residue of personal estate to youngest son Samuel Taylor and he to be executor. Wife Margaret and sons in law M^r William Burroughes & M^r Samuel Howard to be overseers & to each ten pounds. Shop in Paternoster Row in parish of St. Faith's, London, called the Brood Hen, and a parcel of ground behind it whereupon part of the messuage called the Bishop of London's palace was situate. Another tenement in Paternoster Row, in parish of St. Gregory's, formerly called the Golden Lyon and since the Three Cocks &c. all to son Samuel and his heirs. Failing heirs then the Brood Hen to son Daniel and the Three Cocks to daughter Rebecca Taylor. To Samuel also, after death of my wife, the Three Nuns, and after decease of Elizabeth Owen the messuage in Buckingham in County Bucks, now in occupation of Robert Owen, &c. House & land in Hackney, bought of M^r Francis Coventry & wife, to son Samuel.

Grey, 155.

[William Taylor was the step-father and Daniel Taylor was a step-brother of Edward Rawson, secretary of the Colony of Massachusetts. See REGISTER, vol. XXXVIII. p. 310 (*ante*, p. 58). The Samuel Taylor of New England, son of Robert Taylor of the Summer Islands, is supposed by Col. Joseph L. Chester to have been the person of that name who resided at Ipswich, Mass., and whose will was proved June 29, 1695, aged 81. See Some Account of the Taylor Family by P. A. Taylor, London, 1875, p. 76.—EDITOR.

William Taylor, the testator, had three wives. His second wife Margaret was sister of Rev. John Wilson, the first minister of Boston, and the mother, by a former husband, of Secretary Rawson.

Her children by this marriage were a son Edmund Taylor, and daughters Margaret Webb and Hanna Claxton mentioned above.

Sister Martha Vocher was the second wife of Rev. Daniel Votier, Rector of St. Peter's Cheap, and was buried in that church, 4th May, 1651.—THOMAS MINNS.]

DANIEL TAYLOR of London, Esq., 22 February 1654, with codicil of 28 March, 1655. Son William (under twenty one) and my three daughters Katherine, Rebecca and Margaret. Brother master William Webb and Master Samuel Howard. Messuage in or near Paternoster Row, London, in occupation of Israel Knowles &c. Brother Howard. Brother Edinond Taylor and his heirs. Brother Samuel Taylor and his heirs.

In codicil he names wife Margaret, mother Taylor, sister Margaret Webb (to be guardian of my children), sister Clarkson, brother Clarkson, sister Juxon and brother Juxon, brother and sister Howard, cousin Sarah Howard, cousin Matthew Howard, brother Burroughs, cousin Votier, cousin Martha Knolls, cousin Mary Singer, cousin William Taylor at Newcastle, Aunt Owen at Buckingham, cousin Timothy Owen, cousin Anne Graunte, cousin Katherine Busby the elder and her daughter Katherine Busby (under twenty one & unmarried). To my brother Edward Rawson in New England ten pounds. To father and mother Locke, cousin Tucker (to buy her a ring). My two partners & brothers Robert Clarkson & Samuel Howard. To cousin Timothy Owen to be laid out for wife & children of his brother Robert Owen. To cousin Temperance Pratt, to aunt Gibbs forty shillings for a ring, to cousin Nicholas Juxon & to others. Mark Hildesley Esq. late alderman of London, sole executor.

The above will was proved 28 April, 1655.

Aylett, 348.

[Daniel Taylor was the son of William Taylor by his first wife.—THOMAS MINNS.]

Sir EDMOND ANDROS, of Guernsey, and now residing in the parish of St Anne, in the Liberty of Westminster, in the County of Middlesex, 19 July 1712, proved 8 March 1713, by John Andros Esq., executor. My body to be decently buried without ostentation. I give one hundred pounds for the placing of ten poor children to be apprentices to some Trader &c., i. e. ten pounds for each child. I am entitled to two several annuities of fifty pounds per annum, payable out of the Exchequer, by virtue of an Act of Parliament; these I leave to Dame Elizabeth my wife, during the term of her natural life; and one hundred pounds to her immediately after my death: these bequests in lieu of a jointure and in full recompence of her dower. After her death these two annuities shall go to my executor. I give the sum of two hundred pounds which is due me by bond from Thomas Cooper, near Maidstone, in Kent, taken in the name of my late sister in law Mrs Hannah Crispe, and all the interest that shall be due thereupon, unto Christopher Clapham Esq^r, son of my late dear deceased wife, if I do not, in some other manner, give or secure to the said Christopher Clapham the said debt of two hundred pounds and interest. I give to Edwin Wiat Esq^r. Sergeant at Law, if he shall survive me, and, in case of his death before me, to his executors, administrators or assigns, the sum of three hundred pounds which is due and owing to me by mortgage made from Mrs Mary Hurt unto my said late wife, by the name of Elizabeth Clapham, widow, &c., upon condition that the said Serg^t Wiat shall pay

&c. unto the said Christopher Clapham Esq. the sum of two hundred pounds. To my niece Elizabeth, the daughter of my late brother John Andros, deceased, the sum of two hundred pounds, and to Ann, another daughter, one hundred pounds. To my nephew, Cæsar, a son of my said brother John, one hundred pounds; to Edmund, another son, the yearly sum of twenty pounds for his maintenance, and to William, another son, the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nephew George, son of my late brother George, deceased, all my estate and interest in the Island of Alderney, &c., and also five hundred pounds (with other property). To my niece Anne Lemesurier, daughter of my said late brother George Andros, the sum of one hundred pounds. To Cæsar Knapton, gentleman (certain sums due from him). To William Le Merchant, son of my late niece, Elizabeth Le Merchant, deceased, the sum of one hundred pounds, and to his sister Elizabeth, the now wife of M^r Elizea Le Merchant, the like sum of one hundred pounds. I release and discharge my cousin Magdalen Andros, widow, the relict of my cousin Amos Andros, deceased, &c., of and from all sums due from the said Amos Andros, &c. To my cousin Mary Andros, daughter of the said Amos, the sum of one hundred pounds (and other legacies). A legacy to John Andros, eldest son of my brother John Andros, deceased. To Mrs Margaret Baxter, widow, ten pounds per year, out of the interest and profits of a mortgage due from the estate of my late cousin Margaret Lowdon, deceased (her estate in Harrow Alley, without Aldgate, London).

All my other estate in Great Britain, Guernsey, or elsewhere, to my said nephew John Andros, he to build, within two years, a good, suitable house on or at the manor of Sacuares, in Guernsey.

E. ANDROS.

Wit: James Spencely, Rob Hodson, Jn^o Hodson.

Aston, 44.

[One of the Articles on Official Seals, published in the Heraldic Journal, Boston (Vol. I. (1865), pp. 140-2), conveys so much information about the testator of the foregoing will and his family, that no apology seems necessary for inserting the greater portion of it here.

"The seal of Sir Edmond Andros" . . . "is of frequent occurrence, and the following reply to an interrogation made in Notes and Queries last year [1864], gives us some valuable information about a peculiarity in the arms."

"Sir Edmund Andros, of Guernsey, bore for arms: Gules, a saltire gold, surmounted of another vert; on a chief azure, three mullets sable. Crest, a blackamoor's head in profile, couped at the shoulders and wreathed about the temples, all proper. Motto, 'Crux et præsidium et duces.'

"In 1686 he made application to the Earl Marshal to have his arms 'registered in the College of Arms in such a manner as he may lawfully have them with respect to his descent from the ancient family of Sausmarez in the said Isle' (Guernsey). In this petition it is set out that—His Great Grandfather's Father, John Andros als Andrewes, an English Gentleman, born in Northamptonshire, coming into the Island of Guernsey as Lieutenant to Sir Peter Mewtis, K^{nt}, the Governor, did there marry A^o 1543 with Judith de Sausmarez, onely Daughter of Thomas Sausmarez, son and heir of Thomas Sausmarez, Lords of the Seignorie of Sausmarez in the said Isle,' &c."

"The warrant, granting the petition, is dated September 23, 1686; and from this time Sir Edmund Andros and his descendants" (?) "as Seigneurs de Sausmarez, quartered the arms of De Sausmarez with their own, and used the crest and supporters belonging thereto, as depicted in the margin of the warrant. These arms are thus blazoned:—Argent, on a chevron gules between three leopards' faces sable, as many castles triple-towered, gold. Crest, a falcon affrontant, wings expanded, proper, belted, gold. Supporters: Dexter, a unicorn argent, tail cowarded; Sinister, a greyhound argent, collared gules, garnished gold.' This reply, by Edgar MacCulloch, Esq., of Guernsey, is in Notes and Queries, 3d series, v. 425."—H. F. W.

Sir Edmund Andros was born in London, Dec. 6, 1637, where he died Feb. 24, 1713-4, and three days later was buried at St. Anne's, Soho, Westminster. A memoir of him by William H. Whitmore, A.M., with portrait, is prefixed to the first volume of "The Andros Tracts" (Prince Society, 1868). The pedigree placed by Sir Edmund on record at the Herald's College, in September, 1688, and his will, are printed in full in that volume.—EDITOR.

In the Sir Edmund Andros abstract I note the name of his step-son Christopher Clapham. We had one William Clapham, a planter in Warrosquaike County (subsequently Isle of Wight) as early as 1620; and I have the additional notes as to grants of land: William Clapham, 1100 acres on the south side of the Rappahannock river, in consideration of the transportation of 22 persons, Aug. 22, 1650, Book No. 2, p. 238, and George Clapham 670 acres on the south side of York river, Dec. 24, 1652, Book No. 3, p. 162, *Virginia Land Registry*.—R. A. BROCK.]

FRANCES LUDLOW.—Sententia pro confirmatione testamenti Franciscæ Ludlowe, —nuper dum vixit parochiæ Sancti Egidii in Campis in Comitatu Midd. etc. — in judicio inter Danielem Ketteridge etc. executorem etc., ex una et Henricum Ludlowe, armigerum, Elizabetham Penny *als* Ludlowe, Luciam Ludlowe, Margaretam Vernon *als* Ludlowe neonon Bridgittam Keene *als* Ludlowe, fratrem et sorores naturales et legitimos ex utroque latere dictæ defunctæ, ac Henricum Ludlowe militem, Edmundum Ludlowe, Humfridum Ludlowe, Benjaminum Ludlowe, Ellenoram Ludlowe et Catherinam Hall *als* Ludlowe, fratres et sorores naturales et legitimos ex paterno latere ejusdem defunctæ, neonon Rogerum Ludlowe consanguineum, etc. Hele, 28 (1626).

[These Sententiæ are often very valuable as evidence, and should be more studied.

H. F. W.

An abstract of the will of George Ludlow, who came to Massachusetts in its early days, but returned to England, will be found in these Gleanings (*ante*, p. 172), and much information about the Ludlows is printed there and in *ante*, p. 208.

In 1884 a "Pedigree of Ludlow of Hill Deverill, co. Wilts," in tabular form, was printed. The arms of this family are given as—" Argent, a chevron between three martins' heads erased, sable. Crest, a demi martin rampant sable. Motto: *Omne solum fortis patria.*" This pedigree was compiled by Henry Hungerford Ludlow-Bruges, Esq., M.A., and G. D. Scull, Esq., the latter a contributor of valuable articles to the REGISTER, and now residing in London, England. A copy of the pedigree printed on vellum, presented by Mr. Scull, is in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. It shows exhaustive research, giving fourteen generations of the family.

I give below the early generations reduced to REGISTER FORM. It will be seen that Frances Ludlow was an aunt of Edmund Ludlow, the English patriot, who was a member of the High Court of Justice which condemned Charles I. to execution, and that Edmund was a cousin-nephew of George Ludlow, whose will may be found in abstract at the above reference, and of his brother Roger Ludlow, deputy governor of Massachusetts.—EDITOR.]

1. WILLIAM¹ LUDLOW, of Hill Deverill, co. Wilts, Butler to Henry IV., V. and VI. M. P. for Ludgershall, Wilts. Buried in St. Thomas' Church, Salisbury. Married Margaret, daughter and heiress of William Rymer. (*Vide* will of John Ludlow, son and heir, proved 26 April, 1488.) Children :

- 2. i. JOHN² LUDLOW, married Lora Ringwood.
- ii. MARGARET² LUDLOW, married William Sandes.
- iii. MARGERY² LUDLOW, married William Earle.
- iv. JOAN² LUDLOW, married 1st, John Norwood; m. 2d, Thomas Ringwood of Southampton.
- v. MARGARET² LUDLOW, the Younger. Buried at Corsham Church. Married Thomas Trapnell or Tropenell of Great Chalfield, near Trowbridge, Wilts, Esq. Buried at Corsham Church; tomb existing.

2. JOHN³ LUDLOW. Will proved 26 April, 1488. Married Lora, daughter of Thomas Ringwood of Ringwood, Hants. Child :

- 3. i. JOHN² LUDLOW, married Philippa Bulstrode.

3. JOHN³ LUDLOW, buried in chancel of Hill Deverill Church. *Vide* will proved 14 Nov. 1519. Married Philippa, daughter and heiress of William Bulstrode of London. Children :

- 4. i. WILLIAM⁴ LUDLOW, married Jane Moore.

ii. EDWARD⁴ LUDLOW, unmarried.

iii. DOROTHY⁴ LUDLOW, married William Horsey of Martin, Wilts.

4. WILLIAM⁴ LUDLOW. *Vide* will proved 6 May, 1533. Married Jane, daughter and co-heiress of Nicholas Moore of Withford, co. Southampton. Children :

- 5. i. GEORGE⁵ LUDLOW, married Edith, daughter of Lord Windsor.

ii. MARY⁵ LUDLOW, married Richard Scrope of Castle Combe, Wilts. (*Vide* Pedigree of Lord Scrope.)

5. GEORGE⁵ LUDLOW. High Sheriff of Wilts, 1567. Will proved 4 Feb. 1580. Married Edith, third daughter of Lord Windsor of Stanwell, Middlesex. Children :

- 6. i. EDMUND⁶ LUDLOW, married 1st, Bridget Coker; m. 2d, Margaret Manning.

- 7. ii. THOMAS⁶ LUDLOW, married Jane Pyle.

iii. ANNE⁶ LUDLOW, married Thomas Hall of London, gent.

iv. MARGARET⁶ LUDLOW, married Robert Vaux of Odham, Hants.

v. JANE⁶ LUDLOW, married — Bassett.

vi. MARY⁶ LUDLOW, married Hugh Ryley of New Sarum, gent.

vii. URSULA⁶ LUDLOW, married Rev. William Earth, rector of Mildenhall, Wilts.

viii. PHILIPPA⁶ LUDLOW, married Thomas, son of Sir John Zouch, Knt., Dorset.

6. Sir EDMUND⁶ LUDLOW. M. P. for Hindon 1603. Administration 1624. Married 1st, Bridget, daughter and sole heiress of Henry Coker of Maypowder, co. Dorset. She was buried at Hill Deverill, Sept. 1587. Children :

- i. HENRY⁷ of Hill Deverill and afterwards of Tadley, co. Hants, b. 1577. Matriculated at "Aula Cervina," Oxford, 22 Oct. 1591, aged 14. Graduated B.A. 17 Dec. 1594. Administration 28 Oct. 1639. Married Lettice, daughter of Thomas West, Lord De La Warre. *Vide* Monument in Hill Deverill church. Descendants given in the tabular pedigree.

ii. GEORGE,⁷ died young.

iii. JOHN,⁷

iv. ANNE,⁷ died young.

v. ELIZABETH.⁷

vi. LUCY.⁷

vii. MARGARET.⁷

viii. BRIDGET.⁷

ix. JANE.⁷

x. FRANCES,⁷ bapt. at Hill Deverill, 15 Sept. 1787. Will proved 8 Feb. 1624-5. Describes herself as a daughter of Sir Edmund Ludlow, and twice refers to her cousin Roger Ludlow.

He married 2d, Margaret, daughter of Henry Manning of Down, co. Kent, Marshall of the Household, relict of Thomas Howard, viscount Bindon, third son of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk. She was bapt. at Down, 30 Nov. 1559, and buried at Maiden Bradley, Wilts, 14 Dec. 1643. Children :

- 8. xi. HENRY,⁷ married Elizabeth Phelps.
 - xii. EDMUND,⁷ of Kingston Deverill, bapt. at Hill Deverill, 25 June, 1595. Matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 19 June, 1610, age 14. M.P. for Hindon. Will proved 23 Nov. 1666. Married Katherine. Died without issue.
 - xiii. HUMPHREY,⁷ matriculated at B. N. C. Oxon, 1611. Living at Allington, 1633.
 - xiv. BENJAMIN,⁷ killed at the siege of Corfe Castle. Administration 1659-60. His second son,
- Edmund,⁸ of Ealing, co. Middlesex, was executor to the will of his uncle, Edmund Ludlow the Elder, of Kingston Deverill. Will dated 13 June, 1586, proved in London, 4 Feb. 1689-90. Married Douglas, daughter of Sir Francis D'Aungier, Knt. Ch.: 1. Thomas.⁹ 2. Emilia.⁹*
- [xv. ELEANOR. XVI. CATHERINE.]*

7. THOMAS⁵ LUDLOW, of Dinton and Baycliffe. Buried at Dinton, 25 Nov. 1607. Will proved June, 1608. Married Jane, daughter of Thomas and sister of Sir Gabriel Pyle, Knt., of Bapton, in the parish of Fisherton de la Mere. Her will proved 6 July, 1650. Children:

- i. GEORGE,⁷ born at Dinton, 7 Sept. 1583, died young.
- ii. GABRIEL,⁷ bapt. at Dinton, 10 Feb. 1587. Called to the Bar 15 Oct. 1620. Elected a Bencher 3 Nov. 1637. Particular Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster possessions in Norfolk, Suffolk and Cambridge. His patent dated 5th of Charles I. Resigned the office 28 June, 1639. Deputy Ranger of Sellwood Forest, 1638. Married Phillis, who sold Baycliffe to Sir James Thynne, 1653. Children:
 - 1. *Gabriel,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 13 Aug. 1622. Admitted to the Inner Temple 13 June, 1638. Killed at the Battle of Newbury, 1644. Vide Ludlow's Memoirs, in which he describes the death of his cousin Gabriel at Newbury.*
 - 2. *Thomas,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 1 November, 1624.*
 - 3. *Francis,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 10 Sept. 1626. Living at Maiden Bradley, 1666. Married. Issue.*
 - 4. *Anne,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 4 Dec. 1628.*
 - 5. *Elizabeth,⁸ bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 18 Oct. 1632.*
 - 6. *John,⁸ Vide Jane Ludlow's will, proved 6 July, 1650.*
 - 7. *Sarah,⁸ Vide Jane Ludlow's will, proved 6 July, 1650.*
- iii. ROGER,⁷ bapt. at Dinton, 7 March, 1590. Matriculated at Balliol Coll., Oxford, 16 June, 1610. Gained distinction in New England. Married; issue. *Vide Ludlow's Memoirs; also George Ludlow's will, proved 1 Aug. 1656.*
- iv. ANNE,⁷ bapt. at Dinton, 5 July, 1591. Buried at Dinton, 8 July, 1613.
- v. THOMAS,⁷ bapt. at Baverstock, 3 March, 1593. Inventory taken 16 June, 1646. Married at Warminster, 15 Feb. 1624, Jane Bennett, daughter of John Bennett of Steeple Ashton and Sinallbrook, who was bapt. at Warminster, 15 April, 1604, and died 19 Dec. 1683. Children:
 - 1. *Thomas,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 3 March, 1631. Buried 13 Nov. 1668. Administration granted to Sarah Ludlow, 18 Aug. 1669. He married 18 Aug. 1658, Sarah Sutton, born (according to John Ludlow, her son) 1639. She survived her husband, remarried, and died as Mrs. Langley, 16 April, 1700, at Warminster. Their son Thomas⁹ Ludlow was father of Christopher,¹⁰ whose son Benjamin¹¹ was father of Benjamin Pennell,¹² whose son William Heald¹³ Ludlow, Esq., assumed the name and arms of Bruges by royal license in 1835, on succeeding to the landed estates of Thomas Bruges of Seend, Esq. Mr. W. H. Ludlow-Bruges was father of Henry Hungerford¹⁴ Ludlow-Bruges (one of the compilers of the tabular pedigree from which this is extracted), born at Seend, 10 June, 1847; graduated at St. John's College, Oxford, M.A. 1872.*

* These two names in brackets are entered by Mr. Waters on the authority of the preceding *Sententia*.—EDITOR.

2. *Gabriel*,⁸ of Frome, bapt. at Warminster, 27 Aug. 1634.*
 3. *William*,⁸ of Sarum, bapt. at Warminster, 11 April, 1637.
 4. *John*,⁸ bapt. at Warminster, 9 Jan. 1640.
 vi. **GEORGE**,⁷ bapt. at Dinton, 15 Sept. 1596. Will proved 1 Aug. 1656.
 Member of the Virginian Council. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.

8. Sir **HENRY**⁷ LUDLOW, Knt., born at Maiden Bradley, 1592. Matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 16 Oct. 1607, aged 15. Graduated as B.A. 6 Feb. 1609. High Sheriff for Wilts 1633. M. P. 1640. Died intestate; buried at St. Andrews, Holborn, 1 Nov. 1643. Administration of effects granted to his eldest son, General Edmund Ludlow, 20 March, 1646-7, which grant being subsequently revoked, a new grant was made to Nathaniel Ludlow, 8 Feb. 1660-1. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Phelps of Montacute, Somerset. Her will, dated 18 May, 1660, was proved at London, 19 Jan. 1660-1. She was buried at St. Andrews, Holburn, 6 Nov. 1660. Children:

- i. **EDMUND**,⁸ LUDLOW, the celebrated Republican, born at Maiden Bradley, 1616-17. Matriculated at Trinity College, Oxford, 10 Sept. 1634, aged 17. Graduated as B.A. 14 Nov. 1636. Admitted to the Inner Temple 13 June, 1638. M. P. for Wilts. High Sheriff 1645. Was one of the King's Judges. Commander of the forces in Ireland. Died an exile at Vevay, 1693. Married Elizabeth Thomas of Wenvoe Castle, co. Monmouth. Left no issue. *Vide* monument at Vevay.
- ii. **ROBERT**,⁸ second son, born 1621. Matriculated at Magdalen College, Oxford, 12 July, 1636, aged 15. Died a prisoner of war 1643. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- iii. **THOMAS**,⁸ *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- iv. **NATHANIEL**,⁸ bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 13 April, 1624. Administrator of his father Sir Henry Ludlow's effects. Executor to his mother, his uncle Edmund, and his brother Philip. Will proved 12 May, 1701.
- v. **FRANCES**,⁸ bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 6 Oct. 1626. Buried at Maiden Bradley, April, 1632.
- vi. **PHILIP**,⁸ bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 15 April, 1628. Died at sea, 13 Aug. 1650. Administration 1 Oct. 1650.
- vii. **HENRY**,⁸ bapt. at Maiden Bradley, 19 Feb. 1629-30. Ancestor of Earls Ludlow. The peerage became extinct in 1842.
- viii. **ELIZABETH**,⁸ married Col. Kempstone. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.
- ix. **MARGARET**,⁸ married Giles Strangeways, Esq., of East Charlton, Somerset. *Vide* Ludlow's Memoirs.

STEPHEN SEDGWICK (*ante*, pages 259 and 261).

[I think the EDITOR is wrong, on page 261, in supposing that this Stephen Sedgwick, brewer, was a nephew of William² Sedgwick, of London, and a cousin of Major General Robert Sedgwick, of New England. I had looked on this Stephen as a brother of the first William and an uncle of Robert. Stephen Sedgwick calls Robert Houghton cousin. I almost always understand by this word what we now express by the words nephew or niece, and not a cousin german. He is referred to by John Sedgwick (*ante*, page 47) as my uncle "Stephen Sedgwick, brewer." Why suppose another Stephen Sedgwick, brewer?—H. F. WATERS.]

With regard to the references to the Sedgwick family in the Gleanings in the January REGISTER, the Major Robert Sedgwick mentioned was Major General Robert Sedgwick, the first of the name to emigrate to this country. He was the son of William Sedgwick and Elizabeth Howe, who were married, according to the registers of St. Mary's Church at Woburn, Bedfordshire, England, on April 10th, 1604. His father, William, was a warden of that church, and was buried there on July 25th, 1632. General Sedgwick was baptized May 8th, 1613. The earliest date on the St. Mary's registers is 1558, and the earliest Sedgwick record there is of the baptism of Richard, son of James Sedgwickes, Sept. 18th, 1580. With the General's

* He is said to have been the ancestor of the New York Ludlows.—G. D. SCULL.

father, born about 1585, the record is lost, and researches at Woburn, York, London and elsewhere, have so far failed to reveal any *authentic* trace of his grandfather, though the numerous appearances of the name in Yorkshire, Lancashire and Bedfordshire, and in the lists of members of the great guilds in London and elsewhere, prove that the family was one of distinction, and that further search will discover the missing link in the chain.

General Robert Sedgwick married in England, Johanna ——. After his death she married the Rev. Thomas Allen, pastor of the Congregational Church in Norwich, England, formerly teacher of the church in Charlestown, Mass., from about 1639 to 1651, when he returned to England, by whom she had no children. General Robert Sedgwick emigrated to this country in 1635, and was one of the most distinguished men of his time. He was one of the earliest settlers of Charlestown, Mass. In 1641, 1645 and 1648 he commanded the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of which he was a founder, and in 1641, the Castle. He was an officer under, and friend of, Cromwell, with whom he corresponded, and by whom he was sent in July, 1654, from Boston to Jamaica, after the capture of that Island by the British, with a fleet under his orders with reinforcements for the army under Gen. Venables. He was one of the Commissioners for the Government of Jamaica, and died there on May 24th, 1656, leaving several children. Professor Adam Sedgwick, of Trinity College, Cambridge, England, in a letter written some years before his death, in 1873, says that the clan was settled from very early times among the mountains which form the borders of Lancashire, Yorkshire and Westmoreland; and he believed that every family of the name could trace its descent from ancestors who were settled among these mountains. The name among the country people in the north of England is sometimes pronounced Sigswick, and the oldest spelling of it is Siggewick,—at least so it is written in many of the parish records going back to the reign of Henry VIII. It is good German, and means the *Village of Victory*, probably designating some place of successful broil where our rude Saxon or Danish ancestors first settled in the country, and drove the old Celtic tribes out of it, or into the remote recesses of the Cambrian Mountains, where many Celtic names are met with to this day. But in the valley where the Sedgwicks are chiefly found, the names are almost exclusively Saxon or Danish. Ours, therefore, was a true *Border Clan*.

The name Sedgwick was probably a correction given, like many others, through a wish to explain the meaning of a name (Siggewick), the real import of which was quite forgotten. The word *Sedge* is not known in the northern dialects of England, and the plant itself does not exist among the Yorkshire valleys. But a branch of the clan settled in the low regions of Lincolnshire, and seem to have first adopted the more modern spelling, and at the same time began to use a bundle of sedge as the family crest. This branch was never numerous, and is now believed to be entirely extinct. Indeed, the Sedgwicks never seem, at least in England, to flourish away from their native mountains. If removed to the low country, they droop and die away in a few generations. A still older crest, and one suited to the history of the race, is an eagle with out-spread wings. Within a comparatively few years, eagles existed among the higher mountains on the border. The arms most commonly borne by the Sedgwicks, and accorded to them by Burke in his *Encyclopædia of Armorial Bearings*, are composed of a field or, a cross gules, with five bells of the field, and a lion passant through sedge on a cap of maintenance.—ROBERT SEDGWICK, of New York City.]

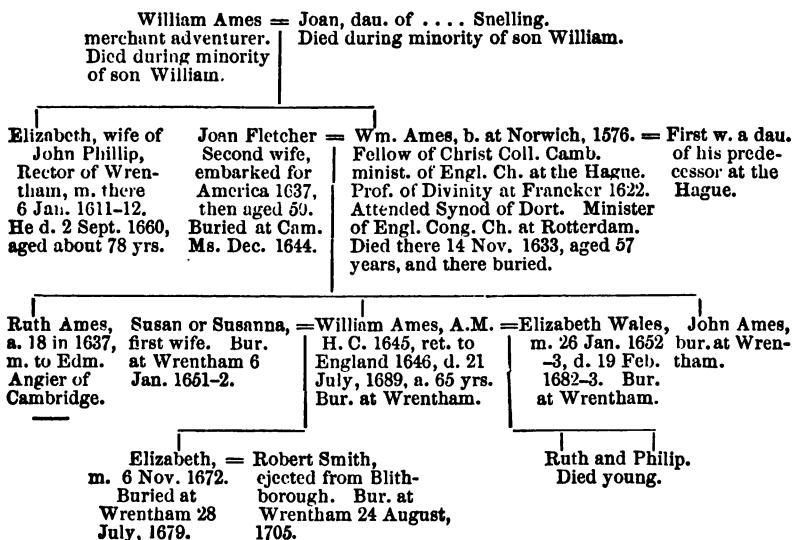
WILLIAM AMES of Wrentham, in the County of Suffolk, Preacher of the Gospel, 27 September 1683, proved 8 August 1689. To Robert Smith, my son-in-law, my houses and lands in Needham, in the County of Norfolk, for life; then to my grandchild Ames Smith: for want of lawful issue to the said Ames Smith, then to my cousin Samuel Angier, pastor of the Church of Christ at Rehoboth in New England, and to his heirs. To Mary Rix, my niece, twenty pounds. To my sister, the wife of M^r Thomas Wales the elder, my brother in law, of Needham aforesaid; he to be my executor. The rest of my goods to said grandchild, Ames Smith, when twenty one years of age. If he die without issue, then fifty pounds to my cousin M^r Thomas Wales the younger, fifty pounds to my cousin M^r John

Wales, (money) to my brother in law M^r Symon Rix and to the children of my late brother John Rix. Remainder then to my cousin Samuel Angier, pastor of the church of Rehoboth in New England, and to Ruth the wife of M^r Samuell Cheevers of Marblehead in New England.

Consistory Court, Norwich, 1689-90.

[For the above abstract we are indebted to the kind thoughtfulness of our corresponding member, Joseph J. Muskett, Esq., now of Knysna, Cape of Good Hope.

The following pedigree of this Ames family has been compiled chiefly from the History of Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk, by John Browne, B.A., London, 1877, pp. 66-71 and 422-9.



Mr. John Phillip, who married the sister of Dr. Ames, obtained the living of Wrentham in 1609, was of Dedham, New England, in 1638, and went home in the autumn of 1641, and was one of the Assembly of Divines at Westminster. He received his degree of A.B. at Catharine Hall, Cambridge, 1596, of A.M. in 1600, and of B.D. at Cläre Hall, 1608. His wife Elizabeth was buried 22 January, 1659.

The widow Joane Ames came to New England, bringing her three children, Ruth, William and John, from Great Yarmouth, in the ship Mary Ann, William Goose, master, in company with a great many, chiefly from Norfolk and the borders of Suffolk, many of whom, including the master of the vessel, took up their abode in Salem and its neighborhood, or at least applied for admission as dwellers in that town. Mrs. Ames evidently first intended to make Salem her home in the New World, but finally took up her abode in Cambridge, where she was buried 23 December, 1644. The General Court granted her forty pounds, 15 November, 1637, referring to her as "the widow of Dr. Aines of famous memory." Her son William was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1645, and for an account of his life and works the reader is referred to the first volume of Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Savage's Gen. Dict. and the History of Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk, above referred to. The following inscription from his gravestone in Wrentham churchyard, is copied from the last named book:

HERE . LYETH . INTERRED . THE . BODY . OF . WILLIAM . AMES . (ELDEST . SON . TO .
THE . LEARNED . DOCTOR . AMES .) . TEACHER . OF . A . CONGREGATIONAL . CHURCH .
IN . WRENTHAM . WHO . DEPARTED . THIS . LIFE . ON . JULY . 21 . , 89 . , AND . IN .
THE . 60 . YEARES . OF . HIS . AGE .

The following entries from the Town Records of Salem seem to refer to this family:

"The xxxith day of the 10th moneth 1638. — At a generall towne meetinge. — Agreed and voted that there should be a Village graunted to M^r Phillips & his company upon such conditions as the 7 men appointed for the towne affaires should agree on."

"At a meeting the 21th of the 11th moneth (1639) — *Granted to Hugh Stacy, John Thurston, Tho. West & w[idow] Payne 20 acres of land apiece. Granted to Austen Killham, Nicholas Pacy, Philemon D[ickerson], and Joseph Yongs 30 Acres of land apiece. Granted to Henry Chickering & John Yongs 50 acres of [land] apiece. Granted to M^{is} Ames 40 acres of land. Granted to William Browne, Shopkeeper, 80 acres of l[and]. Granted to Mr Phillips to be an Inhabitant & to have 80 acres of land. Provided yt these 6 last grants from this m^rke * is wth the condicione that they contine in the Plantation to use the same."

In that most valuable List (in the handwriting of Roger Conant) showing the allotment of marsh and meadow land, made in accordance with a vote passed at town meeting 25th of the 10th month, 1637, which gives us the number of persons in each family, M^{rs} Ames is credited with 6 persons.—H. F. WATERS.

The Rev. Samuel Cheever, the first settled minister of Marblehead, Mass., and eldest son of Ezekiel Cheever, the master of the Boston Latin School, was graduated at Harvard College in 1659. He m. June 28, 1671, Ruth Angier, daughter of Edmund and Ruth (Ames) Angier, of Cambridge, Mass. His son, the Rev. Anes Cheever (Harv. Coll. 1707), was the first settled minister of Manchester, Mass.

For a further account of the Rev. Samuel Cheever, the Rev. Ames Cheever, and the Rev. William Ames, D.D., see the REGISTER for April, 1879 (xxxiii. pp. 193-198.—JOHN T. HASSETT.)

ROBERT SMITH of Wrentham in the county of Suff: gent: 27 December, 2d Anne, 1703, proved at Beccles 15 September 1705. To wife Sarah the sum of fifteen pounds of lawful English money to buy her a piece of plate. To John Lincolne and Sarah Badeley my son and daughter in law twenty shillings apiece, to buy each of them a ring. To my sister Smith now or late of Yoxford & to Margaret Fynn my niece, her daughter, twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Tabitha Aldred, my late servant, forty shillings. To Margaret Dennington, the wife of Edmund Dennington, three pounds.

Item I give and bequeath unto Ames Smith my son and his heirs all my messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever, both freehold and copyhold, situate, lying and being in Yoxford &c., and all that my messuage or tenement &c. in Beccles which I late had and purchased of Mary Blomfield, widow, and Augustine Blomfield; also all my copyhold messuage or tenement, shop, stalls &c. in the new Market Place in Beccles. All the residue &c. to the said Ames Smith, whom I constitute executor.

Ipswich Wills, Archd. of Suff. B. Yallop (1705-9) L. 41.

SARAH SMITH of Wrentham, widow, 30 October 1705, proved 1 November 1706. To John Lincolne, my son, and his heirs all my lands lying in Walingham, he to pay unto Sarah Badeley my daughter, within one year after my decease, the full and entire sum of one hundred pounds at the south porch of the parish church of Wrentham. If she depart this life before the said sum shall become due and payable I give and bequeath it unto my grandchildren John Badeley, Sarah Badeley and Lydia Badeley &c. Son John Lincolne to be executor.

Ipswich Wills, Archd. of Suff. B. Yallop (1705-9) L. 82.

[Robert Smith, the testator, was the incumbent of the living of Blithborough in Suffolk, from which he was ejected under the Act of Uniformity. Blithborough is about six miles distant from Wrentham. Mr. Smith, as will be seen in the preceding pedigree of Ames, married in 1672, Elizabeth, daughter of William Ames,

H. C. 1645. She died in July, 1679. His last wife Sarah seems to have been a widow Lincoln. An abstract of her will is found above. In 1672 Mr. Smith was a "minister of the gospel in Wrentham." Rev. Mr. Browne says: "His ministrations were not confined to Wrentham, for in the License Book 1672, we find that Robert Smith, M.A., was a Congregational Teacher at the house of Joseph Gilder, yeoman, of Westleton." —*Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk*, p. 428.

Mr. Smith had by his first wife two children who survived her, Elizabeth and Ames. Elizabeth seems to have been dead when her father made his will. Ames Smith resided at Denton. He had a son Ames whose daughter Sarah (the sixth in descent from Dr. William Ames) married Rev. Thomas Bocking, who was minister at Denton from July 27, 1757, till his death, April 21, 1805, in his 73d year.—*Ibid.* pp. 340 and 428.—EDITOR.]

EVERARD FAUKNER citizen and grocer of London 10 December 1705. To my dear and loving wife Elizabeth Faukener all my goods, household stuff, debts due to me, moneys, plate, jewells, chattells and personal estate whatsoever to her own sole use and disposing. Also all my real estate, free and copy hold, messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever and wheresoever the same are or is or shall hereafter be, to have and to hold the same and every part thereof to her the said Elizabeth Faukner her heirs and assigns forever to her and their own use.

All the rest, residue and remainder of my estate &c. I give, devise and bequeath the same to my said dear wife Elizabeth Faukner and to her heirs, executors and assigns forever. And I do hereby declare, constitute nominate and appoint my said dear and loving wife Elizabeth Faukner sole Executrix &c.

Then follow instructions for the widow, at her death to give certain sums to Everard Faukner, the son of "my brother" John Faukner and to all the other children of the said John, born or to be born, and provisions against any suit that may be brought against the widow in relation to the will.

Proved in the P. C. C. 30 July, 1707, by the widow.

Poley, 164.

ELIZABETH FAWKNER of Epsom als Ebisham in the County of Surry Widow, 4 June, 6th George, 1720. My body to be decently interred, at the discretion of my executors herein after named, with and by my late indeared husband Mr. Everard ffawknier deceased. And inasmuch as he now lies crowded or liable so to be in the church of Epsom aforesaid my Will and mind is and I so hereby direct my executors to prepare and provide with all convenient expedition after my decease a fit and proper vault in the church yard of Epsom aforesaid or some other fitting and convenient place and thereunto to remove and lodge the "corps" of my said Husband together with my own. The management of which (together with my funeral) I leave unto my executors so as they lay out therein a sum not exceeding six hundred pounds &c. &c.

I give, devise and bequeath all those my lands, tenements and hereditaments, situate and lying in the town & parish of Epsom aforesaid, held by copy of Court Roll of the Manor of Epsom aforesaid and which I have surrendered to the use of my Will (except a small piece of Land or ground-parcel of the premises) by me allotted and set out or agreed or intended to be allotted and appropriated for the erecting thereon a Meeting Place for Religious Worship) and also all other my Copyhold and Customary Estate in England unto my nephew Thomas Bulkley now or late Factor at Fort St George in the East Indies and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten

or to be begotten, and for want of such issue I give and devise the same premises (except before excepted) unto Stanley West of London Gent. and the Reverend William Harris of London aforesaid Minister of the Gospel (my executors &c.) and their heirs upon Trust to make absolute sale thereof for such price as can be reasonably obtained for the same and to bring in and add all such money as shall arise thereby unto my personal estate to the end and intent the same may go with and be applied in like manner as the Surplus and Residuum of my Personal Estate is herein by me willed and appointed.

Then follows a clause bequeathing the parcel of land before excepted for building a house for religious worship, &c.

I give and bequeath all my share and interest (being One thousand pounds nominal stock) in the Capital Stock or Fund of the Bank of England and the growing dividends and profits thereof &c. unto my Executors &c. in trust to permit & suffer my cousin Edward Bulkley & his assigns to take and receive to his and their own use the Interest &c. of my said Stock for & during the term of his natural life, and from & after his decease to permit and suffer my cousin Sarah Bulkley, now wife of the said Edward Bulkley, & assigns, to take & receive to her & their use one moiety or equal half part of the Dividends &c. for & during the term of her natural life. And as to the same moiety from & after the decease of the said Sarah Bulkley, & the other moiety of my said Stock from & immediately after the decease of the said Edward Bulkley &c. &c. in trust for Elizabeth Bulkley daughter of the said Edward & Sarah Bulkley; but if she happen to die &c. before she shall attain her age of one & twenty years or day of marriage &c. then in trust &c. &c. for such person or persons who at the time of the decease of the said Elizabeth Bulkley shall be the heir at law of me the said Elizabeth Fawkner &c. &c. Provision made for allowing the said stock to be sold and the proceeds invested otherwise.

I give unto the said Elizabeth Bulkley if and when she shall attain her age of one and twenty years or day of marriage the sum of five hundred pounds &c. &c. To my nephew Everard Fawkner four hundred pounds & to my three neices, his sisters, Sarah, Jane & Susanna three hundred pounds apiece, which said last mentioned sums make together the sum of one thousand & three hundred pounds and is the sum directed, intended or appointed them in and by the last will and testament of my said late husband &c. (with deductions for advances made in my life time). To each of them my said nephew & neices the Fawkners the further sum of three hundred pounds. To my cousin Mary Rotheram one hundred pounds. To my brother in law William Brudenall fifty pounds and to him and his wife forty pounds more for mourning. To the Lady Catherine Taylor one hundred pounds. To the Reverend M^r Thomas Valentine of Epsom one hundred pounds and ten pounds more for mourning. To Mrs Reddall of Northtonshire twenty pounds. To M^r Martha Barrow one hundred pounds. To my cousin Ann Barrow daughter of my cousin Thomas Barrow fifty pounds. To my said cousin Edward Bulkley and his wife and daughter and my said nephew & neices the Fawkners ten pounds apiece for mourning. To M^r — Barrow & M^r Elizabeth Barrow ten pounds apiece for mourning and to the Bishop of Peterborough and his Lady ten pounds apiece for mourning. To the Reverend M^r Woodford minister of Epsom ten pounds. To M^r Anderson of the same place twenty pounds. To Mrs Drury five pounds, to whom I also remit four pounds of the debt she oweth me. To Jane Furness ten pounds. To my god daughter Eliz-

abeth Heskins twenty pounds and so will & appoint my Executors to pay unto or for the benefit of M^r Elizabeth Heskins (wife of John Heskins) the sum of ten pounds for her separate & peculiar use &c. To Izan Patrick ten pounds. To my maid Susanna Fletcher twenty pounds &c. &c. To John Stonestreet five pounds. For the Dissenting Congregation at Epsom one hundred pounds. One hundred pounds sterling to be distributed among twenty dissenting preachers or teachers in the Country.

Item I give and bequeath unto such the children or grandchildren of my uncles Edward Bulkley, Peter Bulkley and Gersham Bulkley late of New England as shall be living at the time of my decease the sum of five hundred pounds sterling &c. To his grace the Arch Bishop of Canterbury & his Lady twenty shillings apiece for rings. To M^r Hester Vicaridge fifty pounds. To Rachel Dent of Coleman Street ten pounds. To the Reverend M^r Joshua Bayes five pounds. To the Lady Ward & her four daughters each a ring of twenty shillings value. To M^r Royston & her two eldest daughters & M^r Thomas Wooley & his wife & their two daughters each a ring of twenty shillings value and to M^r Elizabeth Diston M^r Ceney M^r Bridges and her nephew John Bridges & his sister twenty shillings apiece for rings. To my coachman George (certain bequests). My will is that my cousin Edward Bulkley & his said wife & daughter &c. do inhabit in my present dwelling house in Epsom until my said nephew Thomas Bulkley shall arrive in England or my executors have certain advices of his death.

The rest and residue of goods, chattels & personal estate to my executors in trust for my said nephew, if living at the time of my decease; if he be then dead then in trust for his child or children lawfully begotten &c.; failing such, then in trust to pay to my said nephew and neices the Fawkners (then living) the sum of sixteen hundred pounds sterling in equal parts and shares; and upon further trust to pay unto such of the children of the said Hester Vicaridge (except that he is the chyrurgeon) as shall be then living the sum of fifty pounds apiece; and upon further trust to pay unto such the child or children, grandchild or grandchildren of my said late uncles Edward, Peter and Gersham Bulkley as shall be then living one half part of the them remaining surplus of my said personal estate in such parts and proportions at such times and in such manner as my executors or the survivor of them or the executors or administrators of such survivor shall think fit. Other provisions for the rest of the legatees. M^r Stanley West and M^r William Harris to be the executors, and to each of them two hundred pounds sterling.

A codicil, of 4 June, 1720, provides for giving to Philip Papillon Esq. a ring of twenty shillings value, to M^r Elizabeth Papillon a five pounds broad piece of gold and to M^r Susanna Papillon my broad piece of gold in nature of a medal, to the Lady Wostenholme and her two daughters Elizabeth and Ann Allstone each a ring of twenty shillings value, to M^r Stephens, M^r Catherine Devinck, M^r Christopher Todd and M^r Cole and her daughter Hiller each a ring of twenty shillings value.

M^r Elizabeth Fawkner's Directions and Orders to M^r Stanley West June 21st 1720.

Imprimis I order my household goods to remain unsold until my Nephew Bulkley comes home from India, or until my executors have News of his death. Item I appoint M^r Page and M^r Reynolds to be the undertakers of my funeral which I would have performed in a solemn and decent manner. I doubt not but my executors will wisely and carefully discharge that affair

which I leave to their prudence and conduct. I appoint and desire S^r W^m Stewart, M^r Ruth, M^r Diston, M^r Betts, M^r Cresnor and M^r Devinck to hold up my Pall. —— I give one hundred pounds to my cousin Edward Bulkley. I give ten pounds to poor families in Epsom in such proportions as my executors shall think fit to each family. I give to M^r Sheldon Vicaridge twenty pounds. I give to the Lady Ward, M^r Bridges and to M^r Stephens a mourning ring to each of them set in "christall" and diamonds of each side of it about five or six pounds value. I give all the daughters of the Lady Ward, Lady Napper, Lady Harrison, M^m Sabet Bridges, M^m Anne Rotheram, M^m Curgaven, M^m Cresnor, M^r Churchill, M^r Loeffs, D^r Criston and his Lady, M^r Crittenden rings of twenty shillings value each.

I order that all the rings I have given away both in my will and in this paper to the ladies and gentlewomen shall be with a "christall" glass, although the charges should exceed twenty shillings a ring. I give five pounds to M^r Tongue the minister. I order that the six gentlemen who shall hold up my Pall may have rings of twenty shillings each, and also Belts, Hatbands and gloves of the best sort. I give the daughter of my cousin Edward Bulkley my pearl necklace my diamond ring, my set of lockets my chintz gown and petticoat with small flowers, my laced head-cloaths, six my new Holland shifts and also my Holland and Dimity which lies in Boxes unmade up and my "Marselles" and white damask petticoats. I give to my cousin Edward Bulkleys wife my imbroidered gown and petticoat my new silk wrapping gown, my ten new callico shifts, my purple chintz, my dark coloured Norwich crape gown with a luitstring lineing, my best alamode hood and laced net. I give to my cousin Martha Barrow my best chints gown and petticoat lined with green. I give to my servant Susan my white Dimity gown and petticoat, my callico gown, my black silk gown and petticoat my six new callico shifts my under petticoats and all my headclothes except my best edgings and broad laced ones. I give my niece Sarah Fawkner my gold watch. I give my niece Jenny Fawkner one of my large silver salvers. I give my nephew Everard Fawkner one of my large silver salvers. I give my niece Susan Fawkner my middle size silver tankard. I give my two nieces Sarah and Jenny Fawkner my three pieces of chintz. I order that my blue satin petticoat with gold and silver flowers and my buff coloured petticoat shall be kept and not disposed of. I order that the rest of my wearing apparel shall be distributed according to the will of my executors. I give to the Lady Ward my fine chintz counterpane unlined and not made up. I give to M^r Stanley West my large china Punch bowl with a cover, my china sallet dish, my china mug and my fork and spoon with coral handles. I give to M^r Valentine my silver Presenter and my great Bible and my silver mug. I order that my nephew Bulkley shall have what books he pleases for his own use out of my study and the remainder to be disposed of by my executors for some public place or library either in New England or where else they shall think most proper. But I give liberty to my executors and M^r Valentine to choose out any particular books for their own use. I give my said cousin Edward Bulkley my set of castors my pair of salvers and my silver cup with a cover and six silver spoons. June the 21st these are my directions to Executors.

ELIZ: FAWKNER.

Then follow depositions made 2 July, 1720, by Sarah Fawkner and Jane Fawkner, spinsters, of the parish of St Magnus the Martyr, London, concerning the foregoing Directions and Orders. The will and these two codicils were proved at London, 1 July, 1720.

Shaller, 153.

[In the will of John Bulkeley (Bulkeley Family, p. 64) he mentions wife Avis; daughter Elizabeth, wife of Everard Fawkner; sons Thomas and Edward; sister Mrs. Eleanor Frye [Trye?]; brother and sister Vicaridge and their children; late nephew Trye Vicaridge, his eldest son; three brothers in New England, Edward, Gershom and Peter, if then living; sons of deceased brother Thomas if to be heard of and living; nephew Edward Bulkeley* hero in England; nephew Thomas Trye, son of brother-in-law William Trye. Dated 1689. Executors, son Edward, wife Avis, daughter Elizabeth Fawkner.

This will of Elizabeth Fawkner throws some light upon a document which has been hitherto unexplained (Reg. xxv. 89), and of which the following is an abstract: "Whereas Mrs Elizabeth Fawkner of Epsom Surry did by her Last Will bequeath the sum of five hundred pounds Sterling to her Relations the familyes of the Buckleys in New England know ye that I John Hancock of Lexington in y^e county of Middlesex Clerk one of y^e persons Interested in y^e afores^d Legacy having received my proportion of y^e afores^d Legacy Do fully discharge," &c. &c. Dated 1723.

The following is of course the clause referred to: "Item I give and bequeath unto such the children or grandchildren of my uncles Edward Bulkley Peter Bulkley and Gershom Bulkley late of New England as shall be living at the time of my decease the sum of five hundred pounds sterlinc."

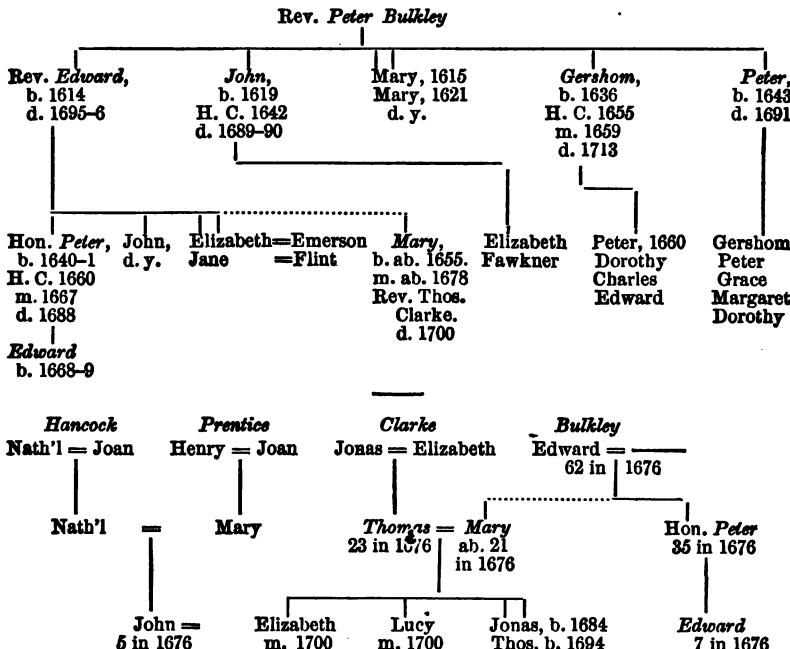
Now Rev. John Hancock of Lexington, born 1671, died 1752, was the son of Nathaniel (Nathaniel and Joan) Hancock, and Mary (Henry and Joan) Prentice. As he was therefore neither the child nor the grandchild of a Bulkley, he must have received the legacy in right of his wife. He married about 1700 (eldest son John born June 1, 1702) Elizabeth Clarke (died 1760), daughter of Rev. Thomas (Jonas and Elizabeth) Clarke of Chelmsford; and his wife Mary — (died Dec. 2, 1700). As Elizabeth (Clarke) Hancock was not the daughter, she must have been the granddaughter and her mother the daughter of one of "my uncles" Edward, Peter or Gershom Bulkley. Before inquiring which of these could have been the father of Mary (—) Clarke, it is necessary to fix approximately the date of her birth. She had several children, but the only dates of birth known are those of her sons in 1684 and 1694. As her daughter Lucy was married in 1700 and Elizabeth probably the same year, their mother could scarcely have been born later than 1660, and the probability is that the date was earlier; perhaps not far from 1655. Her husband, Rev. Thomas Clarke, born March 2, 1652-3, II. C. 1670, served with the Narragansett army seven weeks before Oct. 17, 1676 (Sibley, II. 330): and made a return voyage from England in the summer of 1677.† Articles of Agreement with the church at Chelmsford were signed by "Thomas Clarke" on the "5th of the 12 month, i. e. Feb. 5, 1677" (1677-8). He was ordained and probably married soon after, which again would give 1655 as a probable approximate date for the birth of his wife Mary. We have now to consider whose daughter she could have

* Mentioned also in Elizabeth Fawkner's will as being in England in 1720 with wife Sarah and daughter Elizabeth. John Bulkley's nephew Edward, son of Gershom Bulkley (born 1672, died 1748 in Weathersfield, Conn.), married in 1702 Dorothy Prescott, and had eleven children from 1703 to 1713; an Elizabeth in 1705. In Gershom's will, 1712, he mentions son Edward's "present wife Dorothea" and a clock "standing in his house." The only other "nephew Edward" that John Bulkley seems to have had, was his great-nephew Edward,⁴ eldest son of Hon. Peter¹ (Rev. Edward,² Rev. Peter¹), who was born March 18, 1668-9, and of whom nothing further is recorded. His father, Hon. Peter Bulkley (Bulkeley Family, p. 40; Savage, I. 291-2; Sibley's Harv. Graduates, II. 68), was born in Concord, Jan. 3, 1640-1; H. C. 1660; was Assistant, Major, etc.; and Oct. 30, 1676, sailed on a special mission to England, from which he returned Dec. 23, 1679. It is not impossible that he may have taken his son Edward to England with him and left him there. Hon. Peter Bulkley died March 25, 1688. Mr. Sibley made one of his rare mistakes in crediting his history to Peter,² the youngest son of Rev. Peter of Concord.—E. P. WARE. [A portrait of Hon. Peter Bulkley, said to have been painted by Sir Godfrey Kneller, and another painting, the Bulkley arms, were deposited with the New England Historic Genealogical Society in its early days, by its president Mr. Charles Ewer, in behalf of the owner of the paintings, Mr. Richard B. Hewes of Boston. In 1877 they were returned to the owner's widow, Mrs. Mary Hewes. Subsequently they were, for a year or two, deposited again with the society by Mrs. George D. Sargent of Boston, a granddaughter of Mrs. Hewes, who probably has them now.—EDITOR.]

† Savage (IV. 578) gives for the death of Francis Willoughby, Jr., which took place on this voyage, the date June 15, 1678; but this must be a mistake, since Mr. Clarke was in Chelmsford in February, 1677-8. In March, 1694-5, he says the voyage was "about seventeen years ago." May he not have gone to England with Hon. Peter Bulkley, Oct. 30, 1676? (Reg. xxxi. 309.)—E. P. W.

been ; and a process of elimination will bring us as nearly to a certain conclusion as we can come in the absence of actual records.

Peter, the youngest son of Rev. Peter Bulkley of Concord (born in Concord 1643, died 1691, removed to Fairfield, Conn., with his mother about 1663), married and had children Gershom, Peter, Grace, Margaret and Dorothy. (Bulkley Family, pp. 40, 83, 190. Mr. Sibley credits to this *Peter*² the history that undoubtedly belongs to Hon. *Peter*,³ son of Rev. *Edward*.) He could scarcely have been the father of Mary Clarke. *Gershom*, the next older son of Rev. *Peter* (born in Concord 1636, H. C. 1655, removed to Connecticut about 1661, died 1713), married October, 1659, Sarah Chauncey (born in Ware, England, 1631, died 1669), and had a son *Peter*, born in Concord 1660, Dorothy 1662 or 3, Charles 1663 or 4, etc.; and *Edward*. Neither could he have been the father of Mary Clarke. There remains then only the eldest son, Rev. *Edward Bulkley*, who was born in England 1614, was in Concord until 1642 or 1643, and in Marshfield from that date to 1657,* when he returned to Concord, succeeded his father and finally died in Chelmsford, Jan. 2, 1695-6, but was buried in Concord.† The only children whose names have been given hitherto are *Peter*, born in Concord Jan. 3, 1640-1; *John*, buried in Marshfield Feb. 26, 1655 (1655-6); *Elizabeth*, who married 1665 Rev. Joseph Emerson, and after his death in 1680 John Moody of Reading; and *Jane*, who married 1684 (?) Ephraim Flint. A daughter *Mary* may well have been named after two daughters of Rev. *Peter* of Concord, born in 1615 and 1621, both of whom died young. The following tables show the relationship of the parties.



The church records of Marshfield, previous to 1696, are no longer in existence; and the town records give no dates of birth of any children of Rev. *Edward Bulkley*, only the burial of *John*. Now, however, that this clue has been discovered, it

* The town records of Marshfield, under date Aug. 13, 1657, speak of "the house and land that Mr. Bulkley late lived in." Jan. 7, 1657-8, a committee is appointed "to go to Mr. Bulkley at Concord," &c.

† Shattuck in his history of Concord says he died "probably" at the house of his grandson Edward Emerson; but it may have been at that of his daughter Mrs. Thomas Clarke.—E. P. W.

is greatly to be hoped that some old record in deed, letter or family bible will be found, which, explained in the light of the foregoing documents, may place beyond question the fact that the first wife of Rev. Thomas Clarke of Chelmsford was a daughter of Rev. Edward Bulkley of Marshfield and Concord. That this fact should have remained until now undiscovered, which is perhaps the chief argument against its being a fact, is no more strange than that the name of Rev. Edward Bulkley's wife should still be unknown.—EMMA F. WARE.

These wills of Everard Fawknier and his widow Elizabeth are printed in Chapman's Bulkley Family, Hartford, 1875, pp. 68-77. The will of John Bulkley, "of the Precincts of St. Katherine, near the tower of London, Gent.," father of Mrs. Fawknier, dated Oct. 10, 1689, proved Jan. 28, 1689-90, is printed in that volume, pp. 64-67.—EDITOR.]

ROGERS (*ante*, p. 180).

Some References to Thomas Rogers in the Stratford Records.

Among the expired Leases, High Street Ward:—

One to Roger Smith, mercer, of a messuage or tenement in High Street,* between the dwelling-house of Thomas Rogers on the north part and the dwelling-house of M^r John Wolmer on the south part; and also a messuage in Ely Street alias Swyne Street, between the barn and backside of Thomas Rogers on the west part and the backside of M^r John Wolmer on the east part, 26 November, 19 James I. The High Street frontage was 19 ft. 2 inch. Lease and counterpart.

Lease to Francis Smyth of London, haberdasher, of a messuage in High Street between the dwelling-house of Thomas Rogers (on the North) and John Woolmer (on the South), and also a tenement in Ely Street (see above). 25 February, 6 Charles I.

Expired Leases. Henley Street Ward.

Thomas Rogers, draper, — two tenements in Windsor Street or Henley Lane alias Hell Lane, 10 June, 20 James I.

Expired Leases. Chapel Street Ward.

Charles, the son of Thomas Rogers, — a messuage and garden in Church Street. January, 1 James I.

Early Sessions Papers.

The presentente of Thomas Rogers and his felowes of all such thinges geven them in charge at the Quarter Sesson holden the xiiijth dai of Januarii, 1602, as much as came to their knowledg or remembrance.

Court of Record Manuscripts.

Charles Baynton and George Bardoll v. Thomas Rogers for a debt of 37£ 6d. (relates to a lease of lands at Bridgetown) 16 Eliz.

John Smythe (pinsor) summoned to answer Thomas Rogers touching a parole agreement about the upper part or end of a certain close in Bridgetowne called Wythibed Lees, 34 Eliz. (I find that John Shaksper was a juror in this case.)

Thomas Rogers attached to answer John Rogers (clerk) for ten *fasces radiorum sinuosorum*, at 6^d the bundle, 10 Jac. I.

Thomas Rogers, executor of the will of Thomas Rogers gentleman, summoned to answer John Rogers, clerk, in a bill of obligation (dated 6 Jac. I.).

* The High Street tenement conveyed in this lease was, I believe, a building which must have stood on the site of the present Garrick Inn, which is still corporation property, and still bounded, as then, north and south, by private property.

H. F. W.

Miscellaneous Documents.

The accompte of Thomas Rogers, chamberlayne to the Borrowghe of Stretforde-uppon-Avon, made the thyrde of October, 1589, which he then yelded upp in respecte he was elected to be Bayleef for the yeare followinge, 31 Elizabeth.

The noate of corne and malte taken the iiiijth of februarii, 1597, in the xlth yeare of the raigne of our moste gracious soveraigne ladie Queen Elizabethe, &c.

High Street Warde. Townsmens Corne.

M^r Thomas Rogers vij. quarters, rye iiiij. quarters, myle corne ij. quarters.

Straingers.

M^r Rogers hath of M^r Hubands v. quarters iiiij. str.

Hamnet Sadler summoned to answer Thomas Rogers, on money matters, 39 Eliz.

Thomas Rogers, gentleman, summoned to answer Thomas Bridges since by request of the said Thomas Rogers he sold to one William Rogers all his part of the collection of the County of Surrey for the sustenance of the poor inhabitants of Stratford by letters patent granted, &c., 38 Eliz.

Richard Dixon alias Waterman summoned to answer Thomas Rogers senior respecting the purchase of some barley straw, 26 Eliz.

Richard Dixon v. Thomas Rogers, the jurors' names and verdict in a suit respecting the rent of a house inhabited by Rogers.

Thomas Rogers summoned to answer to the suit of Richard Dixon about the lease of a tenement, 37 Eliz.

Richard Quiney summoned to answer Thomas Rogers concerning a loan of money, 38 Eliz.

Thomas Rogers v. William Rogers, concerning a bill of obligation, 40 Eliz.

Richard Dixon v. Thomas Rogers concerning the lease of a tenement to Charles Rogers son of defendant, 36 Eliz.

Charles Rogers summoned to answer Richard Dixon alias Waterman for an assault, 43 Eliz.

A bond of obligation by Abraham Sturley of Stratford, yeoman, and Richard Quynay of the same, mercer, to Thomas Rogers of the same, woolen-draper, and Henry Wilson of the same, fishmonger, in 40th, 38 Eliz.

A Court of Record was held 7 January, 38 Elizabeth, before Thomas Rogers bailiff.

I found numerous references to other individuals of the name of Rogers. The earliest, I think, was a deed of John Clopton etc. to John Rogers and others, of one shop and a chamber built over it, in Middle Row. This was dated 13 Edward IV. There was a William Rogers on the Subsidy Roll 34-5 Henry VIII. The church registers contain baptisms, burials, &c., of the families of Henry, William, Richard and John Rogers, all contemporary with Thomas Rogers the bailiff. John Rogers was a clergyman, and seems to have succeeded (in 1610) Mr. Richard Bifield (grandfather of Nathaniel Bifield, of Boston) as vicar of Stratford. In 1619 a Mr. Thomas Wilson became vicar. The following are a few of the notes relating to this John Rogers, taken from the Stratford records.

M^r John Rogers, vicar, to have towards the building of a stable and woodhouse on his own backside thirty shillings. 3 November 1610.

M^r Rogers to deliver up possession of his house 15 October, 17 James I.

A fit gown cloth given to M^r John Rogers our Vicar in the hope that he will deserve the same hereafter and amend his former faults and failings, 30 January 1614.

In 1613 he was complained of for creating a nuisance by building a sty just opposite the back court of New Place (Shakespeare's residence). He besought the corporation that they "would consent to the finishinge of that small plecke which I have begunne in the lane, the use whereof was noe other but to keepe a swine or two in, for about my howse there is noe place of convenience without so much annoyance to the Chappell, and how farre the breeding of such creatures is needfull to poore howsekeepers I refere myselfe to those that can equall my charge; moreover the highway will be wider and fayrer, as it may now appeare."

[From Hist. of New Place, by J. O. Halliwell (now Halliwell-Philipps), Esq., London, 1864.]

It is thought probable that he performed the service at the funeral of Shakespeare.

As to the occupation of Mr. Thomas Rogers, there may be found, in Mr. Halliwell Phillipps's "Outlines of the Life of Shakespeare" (2d ed. 1882), page 207, "Illustrative Notes—*The concentration of several trades*," the following:

"Thus it is recorded that 'Thomas Rogers, now baielieve of this towne' (1595) 'besydes his butchers trade, which until now of late hee allwaies used, hee ys a buyer and seller of corne for great somes, and withall useth grazinge and buyinge and selinge of catell, and hath in howsehold xijij persons.'"

Notes from Feet of Fines.

Int^r Thomam Rogers quer et Henricū Mace deforc de duobs messuagiis & duobus gardinis cum ptin in Stretford sup Avon &c.

Pasch. 23 Elizabeth (1581).

Int Thomam Rogers genosum quer et Willm Rogers & Johannam uxēm eius & Elizabeth Rogers viduam deforc de uno mesuagio uno curtilagio & uno gardino cum ptin in Stretford sup Avon &c.

Mich. 44-5 Elizabeth.

Int Johem Wolmar quer et Thomam Rogers genosum & Aliciam uxēm eius deforc de uno mesuagio uno curtilagio & uno gardino cum ptin in Stratford sup Avon &c.

Mich. 2 James I. (1604).

THOMAS JADWYN citizen and cutler of London, 4 November 1626, proved 5 March 1627. To the poor of the parish wherein I am a parishioner forty shillings. I forgive to Daniel Colwall my apprentice the last year of his term. To my son Robert Jadwyn, "who" I pray to bless and reform, the sum of five pounds and a feather bed and such other household stuff as my executrix shall think good to give him. To my daughters Hanna Dunscombe and Susanna Sharrove, to either of them three pounds to dispose of as they please, and to be paid into their own hands within one year next after my decease. To Jadwin Dunscombe, my daughter Hannah her son, twenty marks at his age of twenty one years. To Philip and Thomas Dunscombe, his brothers, five pounds each at twenty one. I am seized and possessed of and in three several messuages or tenements called or known by the names of the Unicorn, the Saracen's

Head and in the Crown, in the parish of St. George in Southwark in the county of Surry (the messuage called Saracen's Head divided into several tenements). These to my wife Elizabeth during her natural life; then to my son Robert and his lawful heirs; next to my daughters Hanna and Susanna and their heirs; failing such then to the Master, Wardens and Commonalty of the Cutlers of London forever. To my son Robert all my lands in Virginia except such lands there as is or shall be allotted to go with my two shares in the Sommer Islands. These two shares and the land going with them to my son in law Thomas Dunscombe, Hanna his wife, Philip and Thomas their sons, to have and to hold for one hundred years if they or any of them or any issue from them or any of them shall so long live and dwell and abide in the said Sommer Islands, yielding and paying therefor yearly only ten pounds weight of Tobacco at the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel, and paying and discharging all other charges and impositions which from time to time during the said term shall be lawfully taxed and imposed upon the said land. My wife Elizabeth to be executrix. The overseers to be the Master and Wardens of the said Mystery and Commonalty of Cutlers of London.

Wit: Thomas Coffyn, Daniel Colwell.

Barrington, 30.

[Thomas Jadwyn or Jadwine was an "adventurer for Virginia" and was present at several meetings of the Virginia Company in 1619.—R. A. BROCK, *of Richmond, Va.*]

ANTHONY BARHAM of Mulberry Island in Virginia, gentleman, and at this present resident in England, 6 September 1641, proved 13 September, 1641. Reference to a will made before my departure out of Virginia. My wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix. Reference made to goods and chattels, money &c. due to me in England. Goods and commodities to be sent over to Virginia to my wife. Money owing me by M^r Thomas Lyne. One hundred pounds to be sent over to my wife for the use and behoof of my daughter Elizabeth. To my mother Bennet five pounds. To my brother in law Richard Bennet¹ five pounds. To my sister Mrs Mary Duke five pounds. To my sister Graves her son forty shillings. To my friend Edward Maior² ten pounds. To my friend and gossip William Butler ten pounds. To M^r Joane Perce, wife of M^r William Perce,³ fifty shillings to make her a ring. To Martha Maior, wife of my loving friend Edward Maior, fifty shillings to make her a ring. To my god daughter Sara Butler, daughter of my said gossip William Butler,⁴ thirty shillings for a wine cup. To my loving friend M^r Edward Aldey, minister of S^t Andrews in Canterbury, forty shillings to make him a ring. To Thomasine Doves forty shillings for a ring. Mr. Edward Aldey to deliver unto my executors the Deed of covenant touching the two hundred & twenty six pounds ten shillings due to me from the said M^r Thomas Lyne. Edward Maior and William Butler to be the executors of my said will in Virginia and for payment and satisfaction of the legacies herein given &c. Three pounds apiece to them to make them rings to wear in remembrance of me.

Wit: Thomas Collyns, Katherine Myns (per signum) Richard Barlowe
Scr. Evelyn, 115.

[Anthony Barham was Burgess for Mulberry Island, 1629-30.

¹ This was Richard Bennett, Acting Governor of Virginia under the Commonwealth of Cromwell, from April 30, 1652, to March, 1655. There are grants of land to him of record in the Virginia Land Registry of 6,700 acres in the counties

of James City, Lower Norfolk and Rappahannock, between 1637 and 1642. There appear also the following grants to the name Bennett. Joane Bennett, "widdow," Book No. 1, p. 346, 400 acres in Charles River (York) county, May 6, 1636; Ambrose Bennett, Book No. 1, p. 529, 300 acres in Isle of Wight county, May 8, 1638; Morris Bennet, one of the "Head Rights" mentioned, No. 1, p. 746, 1150 acres, do. June 23, 1641; Thomas Bennett, No. 1, p. 761, 1050 acres in York county, Dec. 16, 1641; William Bennett, No. 1, p. 798, 1200 acres in Isle of Wight county, Aug. 10, 1642; Wm. Bennett, a "Head Right;" Philip Bennett, No. 1, p. 932, 515 acres in Upper Norfolk county, Dec. 20, 1643.

² Edward Major was Burgess for Upper Norfolk county, in 1645; for Nansamond 1646, and April, 1652, and speaker of the House; Lieut. Col. in Nansamond in 1653. The following grants of land to him and others of the name are of record in the Virginia Land Registry: Edward Major, Book No. 1, p. 416, 450 acres in Upper county of New Norfolk, May 18, 1637. Edward Major, among the "Head Rights;" Edward Major, "Gent.," No. 2, p. 17, 450 acres in Upper Norfolk county, Oct. 4, 1644, p. 45; 300 acres in Warwick county, April 24, 1645, p. 89; 500 acres in Nansamond county, Feb. 20, 1645. Richard Major, No. 1, p. 566, 300 acres in Charles River, York county, May 12, 1638, p. 687; 500 acres, do. Nov. 5, 1639, No. 2, p. 200; 300 acres at the mouth of Mattapony River, June 17, 1649, No. 3, p. 382; 1350 acres in New Kent county, June 30, 1656, No. 4, p. 367; 350 acres on the North side of York, on Pierce's alias Major's Creek, April 27, 1659. John Major, son of Richard Major, No. 1, p. 572, a deed or gift of cattle from "John Brooke in Virginia, Chirurgeon," his god-father, June 12, 1638, p. 947; 200 acres in Northampton county, Nov. 10, 1643, p. 948; 400 acres do. Sept. 4, 1643, No. 2, p. 269; 400 acres in Northampton county, Oct. 24, 1650. John Major, among the "Head Rights"; No. 3, p. 8, 1000 acres in Gloucester county, March 20, 1653; No. 4, p. 203, 300 acres on the North side of York river, Feb. 28, 1657.

³ Captain William Pierce and Joane his wife, were living at Jamestown in 1623-4. He was a member of the Council, 1631-44. His daughter Jane married, in or before 1620, John Rolfe, one of whose previous wives was Pocahontas. The following grants are of record to the name Pierce in the Virginia Land Registry: Captain William Pierce, Book No. 1, p. 255, 2000 acres, June 20, 1635; "Captain William Pierce, Esq.," p. 879, 360 acres near Baber's Neck on James river and near the lands of Thomas Harwood, called Queen's land, and bounded by Pierce's Creek, July 24, 1653; do. p. 927, 2100 acres near the dwelling house of Captain Pierce, Dec. 16, 1643; Thomas Pierce (Georgo Lobb and Otho Warne) No. 1, p. 605, 1550 acres in James City county, Sept. 12, 1636; Richard Pierce, No. 1, p. 379, 600 acres in James City county, Sept. 12, 1636.

⁴ The following grants are of record to the name Butler in the Virginia Land Registry: William Butler, "Gentleman," Book No. 1, p. 900, 700 acres on the south side of James river at the head of Lawne's Creek (mouth in Surry county), near the lands of Captain William Pierce, Aug. 29, 1643, Head Rights; William, Jon, Elizabeth and Mary Butler, Amory Butler, No. 6, p. 230, 280 acres in New Kent county, April 17, 1669; John Butler "of Westmoreland county," p. 296, 597 acres in Rappahannock county, April 18, 1670; Christopher Butler, p. 297, 339 acres in Rappahannock county, June 18, 1670; William Butler (probably son of Wm. Butler, "Gentleman," above), p. 449, 590 acres in Surry county, adjoining land where "Major William Butler" (as above) "formerly lived," in Lawnes Creek parish, March 1, 1672-3.

William Butler was a Burgess, April, 1642; "Captain" William Butler, Burgess from Surry county, 1653; "Major" William Butler, Burgess, 1657-8. The Butler family continued long in Surry county. Robert Butler was Adjutant General of Virginia troops in the war of 1912; Robert Butler, M.D. was State Treasurer about 1840. He married a daughter of Rev. John Bracken, president of William and Mary College, and mayor of Williamsburg, 1810. William Mahone, late Major General C. S. A. and U. S. Senator from Virginia, married Oteia Butler, a cousin of Dr. Robert Butler, above.—R. A. BROCK.]

NICHOLAS BACON of Shrubland Hall, Bargham, in the county of Suffolk, Esq.; 30 March 1658, proved 25 February 1658. My body to be buried in the parish church of Bargham, in the tomb where my father and mother and wife were interred. Whereas my two sons Philip and Nathaniel have undutifully left me in my old age and are gone beyond the

seas without my leave, privity or consent I do therefore give and devise unto my eldest son Nicholas Bacon and his heirs &c. To Charles George Cocke, Esq., my son-in-law. My grand-child Anne Vaghan. My son-in-law Sir Edward Vaghan, Knight.

The witnesses were Philip Bacon, Phillip Gillett als Candler, Edmund Purpett Sen^r, Nicholas Candler, George Burton.

To my brothers to buy rings. Brother Lionell, Mr. George Burton the attorney that lives at Wickham. Pell, 93.

[John Bacon, of New Kent county, was granted Oct. 13, 1727, 1600 acres of land in Henrico county, Book No. 13, p. 282. Captain Edmund Bacon was granted 243 acres in the upper part of New Kent county, Oct. 21, 1687, No. 7, p. 614. He may have been the father of John above, who has numerous descendants in the names of Bacon, Crenshaw, Rice, Pryor and others. It is a family tradition that John Bacon was a descendant of Nathaniel Bacon "the rebel," but it is not known that he left other issue than a daughter Elizabeth, who married Dr. Chamberlain.

Could it have been that Nathaniel Bacon of the text was the ancestor—transmitted as "the rebel"?—R. A. BROCK.

[See article on the Bacon family in the REGISTER, vol. XXXVII. pp. 189-98.—EDITOR.]

FRANCIS HANNSWORTH (of the parish of St Sepulchre's, London), 11 April 1656, proved 28 February 1656. To John Hamond a hogshead of tobacco. Bequests to Thomas Wilkinson¹ of Rosewell, Virginia, Elizabeth Ramsey, daughter of Thomas Ramsey, of Virginia, Francis Wheeler & his wife, master John White & his wife. My nearest of kindred in Tatel Thrope, Lincolnshire; if they do not appear then to John Creed of Virginia, planter. To Michael Tillard—my things in a bag I have in the ship Phillip. Master John White² to take up my fourteen hogsheads of tobacco in the Ship Phillip and sell them for my best advantage.

Wit: Michaell Tyllyard, Edw: Symons.

In an account of the debts which Master Hannsworth oweth appears one to Robert Williams of Virginia. Ruthen, 59.

[¹ The following grants to the name Wilkinson are of record in the Virginia Land Registry:

Wm. Wilkinson, Book No. 1, p. 315, 700 acres opposite to Captain Thorowgood's land on Lynn Haven alias Chisopeen Bay, Nov. 20, 1635. Mr. William Wilkinson and Mrs. Naomy Wilkinson, assumedly his wife, among the Head Rights, p. 400, 700 acres, by assignment from Robert Newburke, Nov. 10, 1635; p. 431, 700 acres in Lower county of New Norfolk, May 25, 1637. Thomas Wilkinson, No. 2, p. 257, 500 acres on the south side of Potomac river, Oct. 18, 1650; No. 3, p. 25, 320 acres on both sides of a creek on the south side of Rappahannock river, June 8, 1653. William Wilkinson, "Minister," No. 2, p. 9, 100 acres in Elizabeth city county, June 21, 1644. Richard Wilkinson, No. 2, p. 107, 237 acres opposite Pagan's Point in Isle of Wight county, Aug. 13, 1646.

[² John White received the following grants of land, Book No. 2, Virginia Land Registry, p. 10: 1 acre "East upon the land adjoining the State House" in "James Cittie," and North towards the lands of Thomas Hampton, Aug. 28, 1644; No. 6, p. 1, 100 acres in Mobjack Bay, near lands of William Armistead, Nov. 25, 1653. The counties of Gloucester, Matthews and Middlesex bordered on Mobjack Bay.—R. A. BROCK.]

ELIAS ROBERTS, citizen and merchant tailor of London, the elder, January 1624, proved 20 February 1626. To wife Sarah Roberts, my loving and lawful yokefellow, the third part of my goods, two shares of lands in Martins Hundreth. To my son Elias Roberts in Virginia, and one share and fifteen acres in the Somer Islands and my house that I dwell in, allowing my wife Sarah her dwelling with the rest of my daughters until it please God that they be bestowed in marriage, paying to each of my three daughters the third part of my goods and to each of them one share of land

apiece in the Somer Islands and for my son to make it over to the husbands in the Somer Islands Court, if they be married; but if they have no children then to my son Elias; but if it please God he wanting issue with my three daughters, then my will is that the increase of my lands in Virginia and in the Somer Islands or in Ireland, which is amongst the merchant tailors, towards the maintaining a "lector" in the parish church of Queen Hoope, called the Eastin Church, in Flintshire, upon the Lord Day in the Welsh language.

I William Wight do testify that the handwriting above is in the hand of Elias Roberts.

[The above, not wholly intelligible, will seems to be followed by a more formal testament, to make his intentions clear, viz.: To wife Sara one third of the goods. To son Elias the two shares of lands in Martin Ilundreth in Virginia, and the land in Ireland amongst the merchant tailors and one share of lands in the Somer Islands and fifteen acres in St. Davids Island, and my house that I dwell in, he allowing to my wife Sarah and all the children, &c. &c.]

The children's names are Elias, Sarah, Mary and Prudence Roberts.—H. F. W.]

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1626-29), Fol. 143.

JOHN SHAWE the elder, citizen and draper of London, being of the age of three score and fourteen years or thereabouts, 20 September 1625, proved 6 March 1627. To be buried in the parish church of Kingston upon Thames in the county of Surrey. My sole heir to be John Heydon, my nephew and godson. To him my messuages, lands, tenements & hereditaments in Surton a/s Surbyton, in the parish of Kingston upon "Themise" &c. and also the thirty pounds and five pounds of lawful money of England which I have already disbursed and adventured to and with the company of Drapers of the City of London for and towards a plantation as well in Ireland as in Virginia, and the profits &c. and all and singular the lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever which I have or ought to have or which shall or may happen to fall, come or descend to me or my heirs of or by the said plantation either in Ireland or Virginia &c. &c. Bequests to William Williams, my servant, and John Hodgeson my other servant, and Alice the wife of the said William Williams and Grace the now wife of the said John Hodgeson and to Edward Hodgeson. To my godson John Shawe my seal ring of gold which hath my name engraven therein, being worth three pounds or thereabouts. To my wife Susan. To Arthur Panther, my cousin Harris and his wife and son John Harris, my godson. To Thomas Copley, to M^r Willett my loving friend and his wife. To Robert Shawe, barber, to little Thomas Shaw of Richmond. To William Davys my servant. To Robert Harris my late scholar in S^t John's College, Oxford. To Robert Shawe my now scholar in S^t John's College, Oxford. To the poor of Great S^t Bartholomew parish by West Smithfield and of St. Michael's Woodstreet, London, and to the poor of St. Martins in the Fields where I was born. To James Davys. To George Symcott, citizen and clothworker (my loving friend). The said John Heydon, my nephew and my only kinsman and sister's son to be my sole and absolute executor.

Wit: John Hall, Oliver Man, Thomas Bishop, Nathaniel Nicholles and Joseph Fairebancke Scr. Barrington, 28.

RICHARD EVE of Willingal doe in the county of Essex, gentleman, one of the yeomen of His Majesty's Chamber, 14 December 1629, proved 12

February 1629. To the poor of the parish twenty shillings. To son Richard Eve fifty pounds, to be paid him within twelve months next after my decease if he shall be then returned into England from the parts beyond the seas. To son Seath Eve four score pounds at the age of one & twenty years and to daughters Sarah and Anne Eve four score pounds apiece at age of one & twenty or marriage. To my son Adam Eve all my freehold lands, messuages &c. in the county of Essex or elsewhere. The Residue to my wife Anne & son Adam whom I constitute joint executors. Brother in law Thomas Gathings, gentleman, overseer.

The witnesses were Richard Merrydale, Isabell Sykes (by mark) and Dudley Meares.

[Adam Eve married July 5, 1694, Elizabeth, daughter of William Bareham of Watertown, and had a daughter Annabella, who married Jonathan Benjamin of W., Dec. 23, 1714. See Bond's Watertown, p. 18; Savage's Dictionary, II. 129.—H. F. W.]

JAMES OLIVER, merchant of Bristol, now servant to the Honorable Company of the English now trading to the East Indies and now chief of the English in the factory of Mocho, 25 March 1620, proved 22 August 1629. He leaves his property to his four children and his wife. His widow Frances received grant of admon. Ridley, 75.

RICHARD ADDERLY of Romsy in the county of Southampton, mercer, in his will of 21 October 1629, proved 5 January 1629, appoints Bartholomew Gilbert, gentleman, and Peter Osgood overseers. Scroope, 6.

JOHN CARNABYE of Ipswich, in the county of Suffolk, merchant, 22 May 1631, proved 2 July 1631. To son Samuel (inter alia) one halfe quarter or eight pte of & in the good shipp called the Mayflower of Ipswich. To daughter Mary Carnaby a two & thirtieth part of the same ship ; & to son in law John Brandlinge, a sixteenth part with the stock, tackle, furniture & apparell unto the same belonging &c. Other children. St John, 90.

CHRISTOPHER BEALE of Eastfurleigh in the county of Kent, tailor (by mark) 31 May 1651, proved 20 June 1651. To my daughter Ann, now wife of George Climpson, twenty shillings within one year after my decease. To my daughter Margaret, now living in New England, ten shillings within one year &c. To my daughter Elizabeth ten pounds in lieu of eight pounds which her uncle Robert Beale gave her, to be paid within one year &c. To my youngest daughter Katherine four pounds which she oweth me and one shilling more in one month &c. To my two sons Christopher and Thomas Beale all my messuages, lands and tenements in the parish of Eastfurleigh, or elsewhere, in Kent. My youngest son Christopher to be executor.

Wit: Richard Fletcher, Nicholas Amhurst, John Ward (by mark) and Henry Burden. Grey, 108.

Col. EDWARD HOOKER, citizen and Tallow Chandler of London, of the parish of S^t Mary at Hill, 8 May 1650, proved 16 July 1651. My body to be interred in the vault where my late wife was, Mrs Ellen Hooker, in Mary Hill Church, near Sir Christopher Buckell's tomb. To the poor of Mary at Hill parish six pence a week for ever in money to be distributed to three poor inhabitants that live orderly by two pence a person every Sabbath day in the morning. To ten poor ministers and ministers' wid-

ows (whereof Mrs Hill to one if she be then living) forty shillings a person. To fifty eight poor men ten shillings a person to accompany my corpse with a decent black mourning gown, sixteen of these persons to be taken out of the division of East Smithfield, in the parish of St Buttolphs Algate, eight out of Mary at Hill, four out of St' Buttolphs, three out of Andrews Hubberd, two out of St' Georges, two out of Margarets, Pudding Lane, and two out of Margaret Pattons. To Christ Hospital fifty pounds. To the repair of Chilcombe church & chancel twenty marks. To the public use of that part of the parish out of Barton Farm five pounds. To the parish of Chilcombe twenty five pounds, to pay four nobles a year quarterly, viz six shillings eight pence quarterly, to the minister of the said parish, to preach one sermon yearly the Fifth of November and to catechize the inhabitants once a month at least in the grounds of Religion.

To my brother Peter the house he liveth in, or three pounds per annum for life, and ten pounds per annum during his life (in consideration of his pains for looking to the business there and gathering up the rents for my executors). I forgive him what he properly owed me at my decease and all his errors of accompts, praying God to forgive him. To Ralph Hooker, my brother's son ten pounds. I forgive Henry Hooker, another of his sons, all he oweth me, at death. To Sibbell Hooker, my brother Peter's daughter, five pounds. To Anne Hooker, the eldest daughter of my late brother Richard, forty pounds. To Mary Hooker, her sister, that is now in New England, ten pounds. To my brother and sister Boyse ten pounds to buy mourning, viz five pounds each. I forgive my sister Eger all she oweth me at death and give her four pounds per annum during life, out of my rents at Nightingale Lane (and other bequests). To my cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe forty shillings, for a ring, and to my cousin John Hooker, his brother (the same). To my god son Edward Boyse five pounds. To Edward Eager ten pounds. To Rose Eager twenty pounds. To John Boyse, son of Henry Boyse deceased, five pounds. To goodwife Millner forty shillings and twenty shillings to goodwife Forrest. To Mrs May, in Philpott Lane, twenty shillings. To goodwife Freeman, in Tower St. twenty shillings. To my cousin John Woods forty shillings, to buy a ring, and ten pounds for mourning for him and his wife.

To my wife, if she renounce her thirds, one hundred pounds per annum for life; and she is to have the rent of that of Chilcombe copyhold and that of Compton, during her widow's estate, which will be about twenty seven pounds per annum; and ten shillings; five hundred pounds also in ready money, besides what I owe her by bill of one hundred & fifty pounds; and my lease of house in Love Lane, for life, to dwell in or to let. My library of books to my son Cornelius, except the bible that was my last wife's. That I bestow upon my wife. To Mrs Underhill at Brumley in Kent, my wife's sister, five pounds; and five pounds to her sister Almond. To my daughter in law twenty pounds as a token of my love, to buy a ring. To my Company of Tallow Chandlers thirty pounds, to lend unto two young brothers. Legacies to brother Peter & his wife, to cousin John Hooker, to cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe, to Anne Hooker, to Henry Hooker my brother Peter's son, to cousin Ralph Hooker (mention made of Chilcombe & Compton in the county of South'ton), to my godson Edward Hooker, son of my cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe & to Jane my sister Eger's daughter. Wife Elizabeth and son Cornelius to be joint executors. Cousin Woods to be assisting.

Grey, 144.

ISAAC BIRKENHEAD, Adjutant General of the forces raised and to be raised in America.

A case of Barbers' instruments to my lady. A pair of silk stockings &c. to M^r Richard Scott, Secretary to his Excellency General Robert Venables. My best bedstead to M^r Scott, his father. Forty shillings to be paid to Quarter Master General John Rudyard, and he to pay twenty shillings of it to Mr. Thomas Venables, son to his Excellency General Venables. All my "cocoe" nuts and such like I give to the Quarter Master General. "To my nephew Tom a parcell of money depending betwixt Coll. Buller and I," about three pounds six shillings. All the rest to my nephew Randolph Birkenhead. I do likewise desire that half crown apiece may be given to the people that throw me overboard.

Wit: John Rudyard, Richard Scott.

29 September 1655 there issued forth letters to Randolph Birkenhead the nephew and residuary legatary of the deceased. Aylett, 196.

MARGARET BEARD of the Charterhouse yard, in the parish of St. Sepulchres, London, widow, 23 November 1664, proved by Francis Flexmer 17 April 1665. To my two grandchildren Charles and Elizabeth Beard my lease and all my messuages &c. at Castle Bitham and Bitham Parke, in the county of Lincoln, which I hold by lease from the Earl of Worcester for the remaining term of four score and nineteen years (if my brothers Francis Flaxmer and George Flaxmer, or either of them, shall so long live) to be divided share and share alike, they paying (certain annuities) to George Flaxmer, Francis Flaxmer jun^r and Jeane Beard widow. To my said grand daughter Elizabeth Beard my freehold messuage in Beckenham Kent, and to the heirs of her body; remainder to my grandson Charles Beard and the heirs of his body; remainder to my niece Anne Flaxmer and her heirs forever. My brother Francis Flaxmer to be the executor. Grand daughter Elizabeth Beard under eighteen years of age, and grandson Charles Beard under twenty one. Nephews Stafford Leaventhorpe and William Flaxmer. To my godson William Rainsford five pounds. To my god daughter Mary Flaxmer fifty shillings.

The witnesses were John Elye of Charter House Lane, victualler (by mark) & Bartho: Pickering, scr. in Foster Lane.

In a codicil, bearing date 26 November 1664, she mentions daughter Jane Beard (not to be troubled) sister Susan Flaxmer, niece Elizabeth Flaxmer and Mr. Heather. The witnesses were J. Ravenscroft and John Ealy (by mark).

In another codicil, dated 9 March 1664, she says: Whereas at the time of the making of my said last will I did presume and verily believe that my son Thomas Beard was dead in some parts beyond the seas. And since having been credibly informed that my said son Thomas Beard is yet living beyond the seas and if it shall please god that my said son Thomas shall live and return home into England, then I do hereby give and bequeath unto my said son Thomas Beard five pounds. My brother Francis Flaxmer shall receive and take the rents and profits &c. of all my copyhold messuage &c. of Frimley in the county of Surrey (which after my decease will lawfully descend and come to my said son Thomas, if he be living, or, if he be dead, to my said grandson Charles Beard, as right and next heir) until such time as my said son Thomas Beard shall return home into England again, or that my said brother Francis Flaxmer or my other executors "shall bee ascertained of my said son Thomas his death" &c. Other changes in the disposition of her estate set forth.

Hyde, 38.

[Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, names three persons in New England named Thomas Beard,—1st, a shoemaker, Salem, 1629; 2d, a resident of Scarborough, perhaps of Dover, who died 1679; 3d, a resident of Ipswich, freeman, perhaps of Boston 1675, a mariner.—EDITOR.]

MARGARET KEMB, of the parish of St. Saviour's, Southwarke, in the County of Surrey, widow and administratrix of Andrew Kembe, late deceased, citizen & stationer of London, made her will 4 November 1665, proved 16 November 1665, by Sarah Feake, daughter & executrix. To my son Thomas Kembe, now in Virginia, all my books, copies of books, stock in the Hall, all my dwelling house as I now use, occupy and enjoy; also that part which is now in the occupation of Jane Curtis,—some furniture and plate,—and one hundred pounds in money and all the money that is due me from M^r Gibbens upon a mortgage. To my daughter Sarah Feake, widow, my two leases of my houses in Old Street and Grub Street, or lying near thereabouts, in the parish of S^t Giles without Cripplegate in the County of Middlesex and city of London &c. To my sister Mary Meredith ten pounds,—and ten pounds apiece to every child she hath living at my decease. To my brother David Meredith his children that shall be living at my decease ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Sarah Huffin thirty pounds at her day of marriage or age of twenty one years. To Anne Holt five pounds. To Mary Marshall five pounds. To my sister Kembe five pounds. To my cousin Wells his wife twenty shillings to buy her a ring. My loving daughter Sarah Feake aforesaid to be full and sole executrix. To Margaret Allington, widow, twenty shillings a year, by five shillings a quarter, during her natural life. To Henry Waller five pounds. To M^r George Ewer ten pounds. To Elizabeth Martimore ten pounds at her day of marriage or age of one & twenty years. To Jane Curtis and the widow Alley twenty shillings apiece. To Sarah Chandler and M^r Scott and his wife twenty shillings each.

If my daughter Sarah Feake die before she marrieth, I nominate and appoint M^r Ewer and Henry Waller joint executors in trust for my son Thomas Kembe, now in Virginia as aforesaid. Then, in case he die without issue or unmarried, that is, leaving neither wife nor child behind him, in such case I give my sister Mary Meredith and her children and my brother David's children, as aforesaid, my whole estate, to be divided amongst them equally, share and share alike, after my debts and legacies are paid. My cousin Wells, Henry Waller, of the parish of St. Giles, Cripplegate, scrivener, and my loving friend M^r Ewer to be overseers.

Wit: William Bodd, Hum. Willoughby, Joane Church (by mark).

Hyde, 130.

JOHN PAYSON, of Nasing in the County of Essex, yeoman, 7 October 1666, proved 13 January 1667. To son William Payson tenements in the parish of Raydon hamlett in the County of Essex, with barn and stable yard, garden and orchard and two closes thereunto belonging and containing by estimation four and one half acres, being freehold. To son Thomas Payson and his two children Julian and Mary. To daughter Lydia Borham. To daughter Mary. To wife Lydia Payson. To John Borham's four children. To son W^m Payson's two children. Son James Payson to be executor, and cousin Ambros Chanler and John Foord overseers. The witnesses were John Sheelley and John Foord. Hene, 8.

[Giles Payson, from Nazing in Essex, aged 26, embarked for New England. April 3, 1635, in the Hopewell, William Bundick, master (See REGISTER, xiv. 304),

He settled at Roxbury, Mass., and became deacon of the church there. He was admitted freeman of Massachusetts, April 18, 1637, and the same month was married to Elizabeth Dowell. He had several children. (See Savage's Gen. Dict.) For other Nazing families, see REGISTER, xxviii. 140-5; xxxix. 365-71; and Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers, John Eliot and his friends of Nazing and Waltham Abbey, by W. Winters, 8vo. 1882.

Edward Payson, perhaps a brother of Giles, of Roxbury as early as 1637, admitted freeman of Massachusetts, May 13, 1640; married August 20, 1640, Ann Park, daughter of William and Martha (Holgrave) Park. She died September 10, 1641, and he married 2d, January 1, 1641-2, Mary Eliot, daughter of Philip and a niece of the Apostle Eliot. She died his widow March 26, 1697, aged 76. Edward Payson was the ancestor of Rev. Seth Payson, D.D., of Rindge, N. H., whose son Rev. Edward Payson, D.D., was the celebrated divine of Portland, Me. (See Stearns's History of Rindge, N. H., p. 623; Eliot's Roxbury Records in REGISTER, xxxv. 245-7, and Savage's Gen. Dict.) A manuscript genealogy of the Payson Family by the late Rev. Abner Morse, A.M., is in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.—EDITOR.]

NATHANIEL SNELL, of Hillingdon in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, 20 September 1684, with codicil of 27 August 1688, proved 16 April 1692. Lands in the manors of Colham and Colkennington alias Kempton in the County of Middlesex, to my wife Sarah and her heirs. The blood or kindred of the Snells or the Atlees, the name or kindred of my wife. Fifty pounds to George Maybanke and to David Maybanke (now in Carolina) fifty pounds and to Sarah Loughton fifty pounds, being sons and daughter of my eldest sister Sarah; and fifty pounds to Thomas Cock and fifty pounds to Nathaniel Cock, sons of my second sister, Mary Cock. To wife Sarah. To Sarah Cock, daughter of sister Mary. Lands and tene- ments in Amersham als. Agmondesham and Chalfont St' Giles in the country of Bucks. My third sister Bethia Shrimpton and her eldest son Nathaniel Shrimpton and three daughters, Susanna, Bethia and Martha. To Mary & Bethia Cock, daughters of sister Mary.

The witnesses to the will were William Crosier, James Atlee & Richard Perkins, and to the codicil Richard Perkins, Henry Bishop and Sarah Lidyard.

Fane, 74.

ROBERT HACKSHAW, of London, merchant, in a codicil to his will (in form of a letter to his executors) bearing date 15 May 1738 desires all lumber to be sold excepting what his daughter shall desire & excepting a trunk in the Ware-house (to which I have no keys) belonging to M^r Hutchinson of New England and to be reserved there till she sends for it. Proved 7 December 1738.

Brodrupp, 285.

ANNE NOYES (*ante*, page 208.)

[Your note on Mrs. Anne Noyes in the January, 1887, REGISTER (*ante*, p. 208), says, Rev. William Noyes, Rector of Cholderton, Wilts, resigned in 1621.

I have received a letter from the present Rector of Cholderton, the Rev. Edwin P. Barrow, in which is the following extract from the Registry Book:

"Mr. William Noyes Rector of Choldington about 30 years departed this life anno 1616. Mr. Nathan Noyes succeeded his father in the Rectorie of Choldington and departed this life in ye year 1651."

I notice your authority is Savage's Gen. Dictionary, but as there seems to be a difference in the date I thought you might like to know it.

Among the burials extracted from the register, is "Mrs. Ann Noyes widow & Relict of Mr. William Noyes sometime Rector of Choldington, March 7 1657, aet. 82."—EDWARD DEERING NOYES, of Portland, Me.]

LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, of Washington Parish in the County of Westmoreland in Virginia, gentleman, 11 March 1697-8. To be buried, if please God I depart in this County of Westmoreland, by the side of my father and mother and near my brothers and sisters and my children. To friends M^r William Thomson, Clerk, and M^r Samuel Thompson, each a mourning ring of thirty shillings price each ring. To my godson Lawrence Butler one young mare and two cows. To my sister Anne Writts children one manservant apiece of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, to be delivered or paid to them at age of twenty years. To my sister Lewis a mourning ring of forty shillings. To my cousin John Washington Sen^r, of Stafford County, all my wearing apparel. To cousin John Washington's eldest son Lawrence Washington, my godson, one manservant of four or five years to serve, or three thousand pounds of tobacco, the same to be delivered at his age of twenty years. To my godson Lawrence Butler and Lewis Nicholds that tract of land joining upon Meridah Edwards and Daniel White, being two hundred and seventy five acres, to be equally divided between them. To the upper and lower churches of Washington parish, each of them, a pulpit cloath and cushion. It is my will to have a funeral sermon at the church and to have no other funeral to exceed three thousand pounds of tobacco. After debts and legacies paid and discharged, my personal estate to be equally divided in four parts, my wife Mildred Washington to have one part, my son John another part, my son Augustine another part and my daughter Mildred the other part, at their ages of twenty years. To my son John this seat of land where I now live and that whole tract of land where I now live and that whole tract lying from the mouth of Mathodack extending to a place called the round Hills, with the addition I have thereunto made of William Webbs and William Rush, to him and his heirs forever. To my son Augustine Washington all the dividend of land that I bought of M^r Robert Lessons children in England, in Mattax between my brother and M^r Baldridges land where M^r Daniel Lessons formerly lived, by estimation four hundred acres; likewise that land that was M^r Richard Hills, and all that land where M^r Lewis Markham now lives, after the said Markham and his now wife's decease, by estimation seven hundred acres more or less. To my daughter Mildred Washington all my land in Stafford County lying upon Hunting Creek where M^m Elizabeth Minton and M^r William now lives, by estimation twenty five hundred acres. I give my water-mill to my son John Washington.

If my children should die before they come of age or marriage my brothers children shall enjoy all their estates real, excepting that land that I bought of M^r Robert Lissons children, which I give to my loving wife and her heirs forever. I give that land which I bought of my brother Francis Wright, being two hundred acres, lying near Stocks quarter, to my son John Washington. My cousin John Washington, of Stafford County, and my friend M^r Samuel Thompson, to be my executors and my loving wife Mildred my executrix.

The witnesses were Robert Readman, George Wadon, Thomas Howes and John Rosier.

The will was proved 10 December 1700 by the oath of Mildred Gale als Washington (wife of George Gale), one of the executors, power being reserved for John Washington and Samuel Thompson, the other executors, to act.
Noel, 186.

[The will of Lawrence Washington here printed was sent to us by Mr. Waters several years ago, not long after he commenced his researches, at Somerset

House. We learn from him that he has since collected much important genealogical information concerning the Washingtons, which we hope before long to receive from him and print.—EDITOR.

This is the will of the grandfather of President George Washington, and was proved in England by Mildred Gale the widow of the testator and grandmother of the President. Mr. J. C. C. Smith, an intimate friend of the late Col. Chester, published in the seventh volume of *The Genealogist*, Jan. 1883, some extracts from the will of Mildred Gale, which was proved March 18, 1700-1, dated Jan. 24, 1700-1, in which she is described as the wife of George Gale, of Whitchaven, Cumberland, "being doubtfull of the recovery of my present sickness," and mentions that "by an Indenture of Marriage made and executed by and between John Washington one of the executors of my late husband's will of the one part, and my present husband George Gale with my own consent and approbation thereof of the other part, bearing date 16 May in the present year 1700, I am empowered to demise by will or other instrument the estate and legacys of my late husband to the uses and purposes therein mentioned," and she proceeded to bequeath £1000 to her said husband and the residue of her property equally between her said husband and children. When George Gale took probate of her will, he had to give bond for the tuition of the children, and their names appear as John, Augustine (father of the President) and Mildred Washington. In the Parish Register of St. Nicholas Church, Whitehaven, appears the baptism, Jan. 25, 1700-1, of Mildred, daughter of George Gale, and her mother was buried five days afterwards, while the infant was buried March 26, 1701. In a pedigree which Mr. Smith furnished with his article it appeared that George Gale had removed to Maryland, where he had four sons living in 1712.

In 1866, Col. Chester contributed an article to the London *Herald and Genealogist*, which was reprinted in the REGISTER, vol. 21, pp. 25-35, proving that the brothers John and Lawrence Washington, who emigrated to Virginia in 1657, could not have been identical with those of the same names in Sir Isaac Heard's *supposititious pedigree*, which Baker incorporated into his History of Northamptonshire as historic truth, for the John of Baker's Northamptonshire was a Knight and would not have relinquished his title; besides, he was living in England in 1662, while his brother Lawrence was a clergyman in England after the restoration (1660).

The point of interest, in the proof of the will above given, is that it leads towards the support of the tradition of the older members of the Virginia family "that their English ancestor came from some one of the Northern counties of England."

John Washington (the father of the testator), and Lawrence brother of John, came to Virginia in 1657; both died in 1677, leaving real and personal property in England. Lawrence left his English possessions to a daughter Mary, who was in England, and her half brother John Washington (of Stafford Co., Va., in the above will) may have gone there with some self-interest to see his sister, if he was in England when the marriage settlements were made for Mildred, the widow, to marry George Gale. In the *Whitehaven Guardian*, of Nov. 11, 1875, it was shown that there lived in that town, from 1692 to 1766, a family of Washingtons, and that the christian name of one of them who was married there in 1731 was Lawrence.

This town is not many miles from WARTON in Lancashire, which was for centuries the home of the Washington family from which the Northamptonshire branch descended. The Church Registers begin in 1568, and by reference to them the generally unreliable Albert Welles could be tested as to the statement that James Philippe, of London, his authority for the English Pedigree of the Washington family, found the dates of baptisms which are given thus:—Leonard Washington (grandfather to the testator above), born at Warton about 1595; his children,

Robert,	baptized at Warton, co. Lancaster, A.D. 1616.
Jane,	" "
Francis,	" "
Laurence,	" "
John (father of testator),	" "

1619.
1622.
1625.
1627.

Is there any truth in Welles's work? The Vicar of Warton will undoubtedly give the information if a copy is sent him of this imprint, and a desire for him to do so.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

WILLIAM PALMER of London Esquire, 23 March 1635 (sealed and published 6 April 1636), with a codicil dated 12 September 1636, proved 27 September 1636. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Aldermanbury,¹ in London, where I now dwell. All my personal estate shall be (in respect I am a citizen and freeman of the City of London) divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient custom of the same city, whereof one part I give unto Barbara Palmer, my wellbeloved wife, as due unto her by the said custom. Another third I give unto my three sons, Archdale, William and John, to be divided equally amongst them, according to the said laudable custom. And the other third part thereof, commonly called the Testator's third part, being devisable by me according to the custom of the same city, I do dispose of as followeth. (Then follow sundry bequests, among which) To my sister M^r Mary Palmer the late wife of my brother M^r Robert Palmer, to my brother John Palmer, to my cousin Thomas Palmer of Marston and his brother Robert Palmer, to my cousin M^r George Clarke, to my Kinsman Thomas Cooke of Salte in the co. of Stafford and his sister Katherine Holte and his sister Frances Backhouse, to my cousin Walter Sedgley, for a divinity lecture or sermon in the Chapel of Marston where I was born, to my son John, at the age of twenty one. My cousin M^r George Clerke and my son Archdale Palmer to be executors.

In the codicil he mentions "our minister M^r Doctor Stanton," cousin Bydolphe and his wife, cousin William Palmer and his wife, cousin Williams and his wife, cousin M^r Richard Archdale and his wife, cousin Gardner, the company of Haberdashers, the poor in St. Bartholomew's Hospital, "whereof I am a Governor," and others.

Pile, 100.

[¹ The parish Church of St. Mary Aldermanbury, in which Wm. Palmer was buried in 1636, was totally destroyed by the great fire in London in 1666. His cousin George Clarke, one of the executors of the will, was a merchant of London, of which he was elected Sheriff in 1641; he was created Knight at Hampton Court on 3d Dec. 1641. His wife was Barbara Palmer of Hill in Bedfordshire, whose brother William was also knighted in 1641 or 1642. It is uncertain whether he or his cousin William (son of the testator), and the brother of Archdale, was first knighted, one of them being made Knight at Whitehall 18 April, 1641, the other at Oxford 2 November, 1642. William Palmer, the brother of Sir George Clarke's wife, married a sister of Sir Thomas Gardner, the Recorder of London, who was knighted at Kingsland 25 November, 1641, and is styled "Cousin Gardner" in the codicil.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

BARBARA PALMER of Onelepe in the co. of Leicester, widow, 13 September 1650, proved 10 June 1651. It is my earnest desire that the younger children of my sons Archdale Palmer Esq. and Sir William Palmer, Knight, shall have those moneys paid them which I have given them by their said fathers. To my son John Palmer a messuage in or near Page Green in the parish of Tottenham, Middlesex (and other tenements). To my cousin Sarah Willett, wife of James Willett clerk, to John Sare, son of Archdale Sare, at twenty one, to my cousin John Combe's wife, to my cousin Mary Ditchfield, to my cousin Susanna Dutten. Other bequests and legacies.

Grey, 126.

ARCHDALE PALMER, of Onelepe in the co. of Leicester, Esq., 3 April 1672, proved 20 September 1673. My body to be buried in the parish church of Onelepe by my dear mother, M^r Barbara Palmer, widow, deceased. To my son William Palmer and Martha his wife, to my son Archdale Palmer and his wife Anna and son Thomas, to my son Thomas Pal-

mer and Mary his wife, to my son Samuel Sleigh and Barbara his wife (my daughter), to my daughter Martha Palmer, to my son Samuel Palmer, at one and twenty, to my son Joshua Palmer, at one and twenty. My houses &c in Stepney to my four sons, Archdale, Thomas, Samuel and Joshua. To my brother M^r John Palmer and Mary his wife. To my brothers in law M^r John Smith, M^r Henry Smith and M^r Thomas Smith. To my sisters in law M^m Jane Gore and M^m Elizabeth Danvers. My brother in law M^r John Pegg and his wife. My cousin Thomas Palmer of Stafford. My cousin Robert Palmer of Bassie-shaw, London. My wife Martha to be the guardian of sons Samuel and Joshua, and also to be executrix of this my will &c.

Pye, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of Wanlippe als Oneleape, in the co. of Leicester Esq. 13 April 1692, proved 14 July 1693. To my wife Martha and my daughter Martha, at her age of one and twenty. My eldest son and heir Archdale Palmer. Three of my children, Thomas, William and Henry. Reference to adventures in Barbadoes. To my son John Palmer & his heirs the reversion and inheritance, after the death and decease of my sister in law M^m Anne Appleton, of and in all my lands &c in Astbury als Newbold Astbury, in the co. Palatine of Chester, with remainder to my youngest son Samuel, then to my right heirs. My late mother M^m Martha Palmer deceased. My loving uncle John Palmer Esq. My two brothers, Samuel Palmer and Joshua Palmer, and their two wives. My wife's three brethren, Rowland Hunt Esq., Thomas Hunt merchant and John Hunt Esq., and her sister M^m Elizabeth Beale. My brother in law, John Moorewood Esq., and his wife.

Coker, 115.

WILLIAM PALMER of London, Doctor in Physic, 21 April 1708. Wife Mary. Brother Archdale Palmer of Wanlip Esq. and his children, whether of first or second marriage. My nephew John Palmer, the eldest son of his first marriage, and my nephew Charlton Palmer, the eldest son of his second marriage, already provided for. My wife to be executrix.

Commission issued, 15 December 1716, to Henry Palmer, the paternal Uncle and lawfully appointed guardian of Mary Palmer, minor daughter, and only issue of William Palmer lately of the parish of St. Mary Aldermary, London, Doctor in Medicine deceased &c., for the reason that Mary Palmer, wife of the deceased and executrix named in the will, hath departed this life.

Fox, 234.

JOHN PALMER of the Middle Temple, London, Esq., 7 July, 1738, proved 22 December 1738. To be buried in St Laurence church by my dearly beloved spouse. To my loving brother M^r Thomas Palmer, of New England, fifty pounds, and in case of his death to his eldest son Eliakim Palmer. To my dear brother M^r Henry Palmer one hundred pounds. To my dear brother M^r Samuel Palmer five hundred pounds. To my beloved sister M^m Martha Palmer five hundred pounds. To my nephew William Palmer five hundred pounds, and my two sets of chambers in Essex Court in Middle Temple. To my niece Barbara Palmer and her sister M^m Mary Palmer, daughters of the said Samuel Palmer, five hundred pounds apiece. To my daughter in law Mrs Graves one hundred pounds. To my grandson M^r Joseph Andrews one hundred pounds. To my brother in law M^r Thomas Palmer & his sister M^m Mary Palmer twenty pounds apiece. To my niece Bakewell ten pounds. To all my brother Archdale Palmer's children by his last wife ten pounds apiece. To my

niece Molesworth ten pounds. To M^r Andrews & Mr Graves, my sons in law ten pounds apiece. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer ten pounds. To the Fund for supporting dissenting ministers fifty pounds. To D^r Earl ten pounds, M^r Newman, D^r Wright's assistant five pounds, the poor of D^r Earl's church five pounds & to M^r Gascoign five pounds. I give plain gold rings of sixteen shillings value to all my brothers & sisters, nephews & nieces, M^r Andrews & his lady, M^r Graves & his lady, D^r Earl, D^r Allen & my dear friend Thomas Hunt Esq. The rest & residue to my nephew William Palmer aforesaid whom I nominate and appoint executor.

Wit: John Launder, John Launder, jun^r & William Thirkill.

Mention of bonds & other property in M^r Hoare's hands &c. I give rings to cousin Joshua Palmer, cousin More his sister, cousin Lloyd, cousin Birch, cousin Tom Beal, my diamond ring to said niece Barbara & all my other rings to my niece Molly, her sister.

The above was sworn to, 22 December 1738, by Henry Palmer of S^t Mary Aldermanbury, merchant, and Eliakim Palmer of the same parish, merchant.

Brodrupp, 293.

[² His "loving brother Mr. Thomas Palmer of New England," married Abigail Hutchinson the daughter of Eliakim, of Boston, who gave Thomas a piece of land at the foot of Fort Hill, upon which the beneficiary erected a large house which he subsequently altered into two tenements as mentioned in his son Eliakim's will. He was one of the most useful public men in Boston, and during a long contest between the town and himself in relation to some of his father-in-law's property, he was still selected for the most important positions. He held advancing positions throughout life.

By the will of Thomas he gave to his son Eliakim all of his "houses and lands wharves and real-estate wherever to be found," except one of the tenements above referred to; he gave him also "one moiety of all my personal estate in what part of the world soever it may be found." Son Thomas was to have the other moiety of the personal property and the tenement which was left after Eliakim had taken his choice; but the "Tappetry hangings in the end of the House Mr. Job Lewis now possesses shall not be taken down, but belong to that tenement whoever chooses it. To granddaughters Hannah and Abby Lewis £500 each; all my plate to be divided between my children Eliakim Palmer and Sarah Lewis. To son Thomas wearing apparel, household goods, negro woman Fanny, with my horse and furniture and chaise. To brother Samuel, with my sister Martha Palmer and sister Arch. Palmer, each a Ring of suitable value, as also a Ring to my brother's wife. To my partner Nath^l Balston, Esq., £100 as a token of my love. £30 to the poor of Brattle St. Church and £10 each to Rev. Ben^a. Colman and Rev. Tho^a. Cooper." Mourning clothes provided, &c. &c. Nathaniel Balston was Executor, and evidently the intended way of managing the property was a family secret as he never rendered any account until forced to do something at the death of the son Thomas in 1752, brother of Eliakim, when he reported *personal* property in his hands belonging to the brothers, undivided, amounting to nearly £10,000. It will be noticed in Eliakim's will that he gave all the real estate inherited from his father, in trust to Nathaniel Balston, for the ultimate use of Abigail and Hannah Lewis his nieces.

Thomas Palmer, the brother of Eliakim, left Boston for England in January, 1750, and beside his will he gave written orders that his sister Mrs. Lewis should remain in his house rent free, in case of his death, not returning from England, or not giving contrary orders. Whether he died abroad or at home the writer does not know; his son Thomas under 14 years of age was put under the guardianship of James Boutineau and Nathaniel Bethune with bonds of £4000, increased in 1760 to £10,000.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

HENRY PALMER the elder of St Mary Aldermanbury, London, Merchant, 19 April 1739, proved 22 May 1740. To my brother Thomas Palmer of Boston in New England Esq. five hundred pounds and to his son Thomas Palmer and his daughter Sarah Lewis five hundred pounds

each. To Job Lewis, the husband of the said Sarah Lewis, and to Hannah and Abigail Lewis, children of the said Job and Sarah, one hundred pounds each, and to Mary Palmer, wife of my said nephew Thomas Palmer, twenty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, fifty pounds. To Anne Palmer, widow of my nephew John Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds, and to Anne Palmer, her daughter, thirty pounds. To my nephew William, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, twenty pounds and to Elizabeth Palmer, his wife, one hundred pounds, and to Henry Palmer, son of the said William and Elizabeth, three hundred pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Bakewell one hundred pounds and to Mr John Bakewell, her husband, twenty pounds. To my nephew Henry, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, three hundred pounds. Reference to a bond of his to William Fauquire Esq. and other debts. Nephew Thomas, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Archdale Palmer, son of my brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased. Nephew Henry Palmer of London, Merchant. Niece Mary Faris, wife of William Faris, and John Faris her son. Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley,³ Martha Lewis, Barbara Palmer, Charlton Palmer and Betty Palmer, children of my late brother Archdale Palmer Esq. deceased, and Walter Ewer, Samuel Handley, Benjamin Lewis and William Faris, my nephews in law, and Rebecca Palmer, my niece in law. To the Hon. Doctor Coote Molesworth and his wife Mary Molesworth. My brother Samuel Palmer and his wife Elizabeth and William, Barbara and Mary Palmer, children of the said Samuel. My sister Martha Palmer. My cousin Mary Palmer, spinster, and Sarah Blundell, widow of Benjamin Blundell. My much esteemed friend Lieut. Gen. Peers Esq. of the Barbadoes. Item I give to the incorporated Society for propagating the Gospel in New England, whereof Sir Robert Clark is the present Governor, the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer, eldest son of my brother Thomas Palmer, and his heirs and assigns my freehold house of inheritance situate on Ludgate in London, known by the name of the Swan and Star, and now in the occupation of Bernard Townsend, which house I purchased from Nicholas Charlton Esq., and to the said Eliakim the residue of my estate, as well in foreign parts as in England. The said Eliakim Palmer to be executor.

Browne, 153.

[³ There is a full pedigree of the family of Sir Samuel Handley in the College of Arms, London.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

MARTHA PALMER of Newgate Street, London, spinster, 19 April 1744, proved 14 January 1745. To my sister Anne Palmer, widow of my brother Archdale Palmer, thirty pounds. To my nephews, Harry Palmer and Charlton Palmer, and my nieces, Elizabeth Bakewell, Anne Ewer, Katherine Handley and Martha Lewis, all children of my said brother Archdale Palmer, twenty five pounds each. To my nephew Archdale Palmer, in whose house I now dwell, and my nieces Barbara and Betty Palmer, likewise children of my said brother and yet unmarried, one hundred pounds each. To my nephew Eliakim Palmer and my niece Mary Molesworth twenty five pounds each. To my grand-nephew Harry Palmer, now in the East Indies, sixty pounds. To my nephew Thomas Palmer, son of my said brother Archdale, one hundred and fifty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Palmer, widow of my brother Samuel, fifty pounds. To my nephew William Palmer, only son of my said brother Samuel, five hundred pounds, and to his sisters Barbara and Mary Palmer seven hundred pounds each.

My said nephew William to be executor, and to him three hundred pounds new South Sea Annuity stock, on trust to pay the interest and dividend arising therefrom to my niece Mary Faris, to her sole and separate use exclusive of her present husband &c. To her son John Faris one hundred pounds at his age of twenty five years, or at the decease of his said mother, the which shall first happen. The Rev. M^r. Samuel Chandler and others.

Edmunds, 25.

ELIAKIM PALMER of London, merchant, 14 May 1749, proved 24 May 1749, as to the deceased's estate in England or in any other parts except in New England. Reference to contract on marriage with wife Elizabeth. To said wife fifteen thousand pounds. My father Thomas Palmer, of Boston in New England Esq. deceased, being seized in fee &c of a mansion house, by him built, at the foot of Fort Hill in Boston aforesaid and divided into two tenements, by his last Will and Testament gave and devised to me such one of the said two tenements as I should choose and the other tenement to my brother Thomas. I hereby make choice of that one now or late in the occupation of Charles Paxton Esq. and release &c to my said brother Thomas all my right and claim in and to the other tenement in which he now lives or lately lived. To Nathaniel Balston of Boston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer, all my houses, buildings, wharves, lands and Real Estate whatsoever at Boston, during the life of my sister Sarah Lewis, wife of Job Lewis of the said town of Boston, in trust to pay the rent &c into the hands of my said sister for her sole and separate use. And after her decease I give the said houses &c to my nieces Abigail and Hannah Lewis, her daughters, as tenants in common &c. To the said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my brother Thomas Palmer one hundred pounds each, to M^r Mary Barker, widow of Dr. John Barker deceased, one hundred pounds, To John Faris, son of my cousin Mary Faris, one hundred pounds. To George Walker and the Hon. John Lyte of the Island of Barbadoes, esquires, fifty pounds each, making it my humble request to them that they will assist my executors in getting in that part of my effects which I shall (—) possessed of in the said Island. To Beeston Long Esq.⁴ and M^r Henry Norris Junior of London, merchants, my executors hereafter named, and to my cousin William Palmer of London, Attorney at Law, also one of my executors, the several sums of one hundred pounds each. Certain servants and others. My house in London. My house at Ealing. Ann Palmer widow of my late uncle Archdale Palmer. My late uncle Henry Palmer. The poor of the congregation of Protestant Dissenters in the Old Jewry, London.

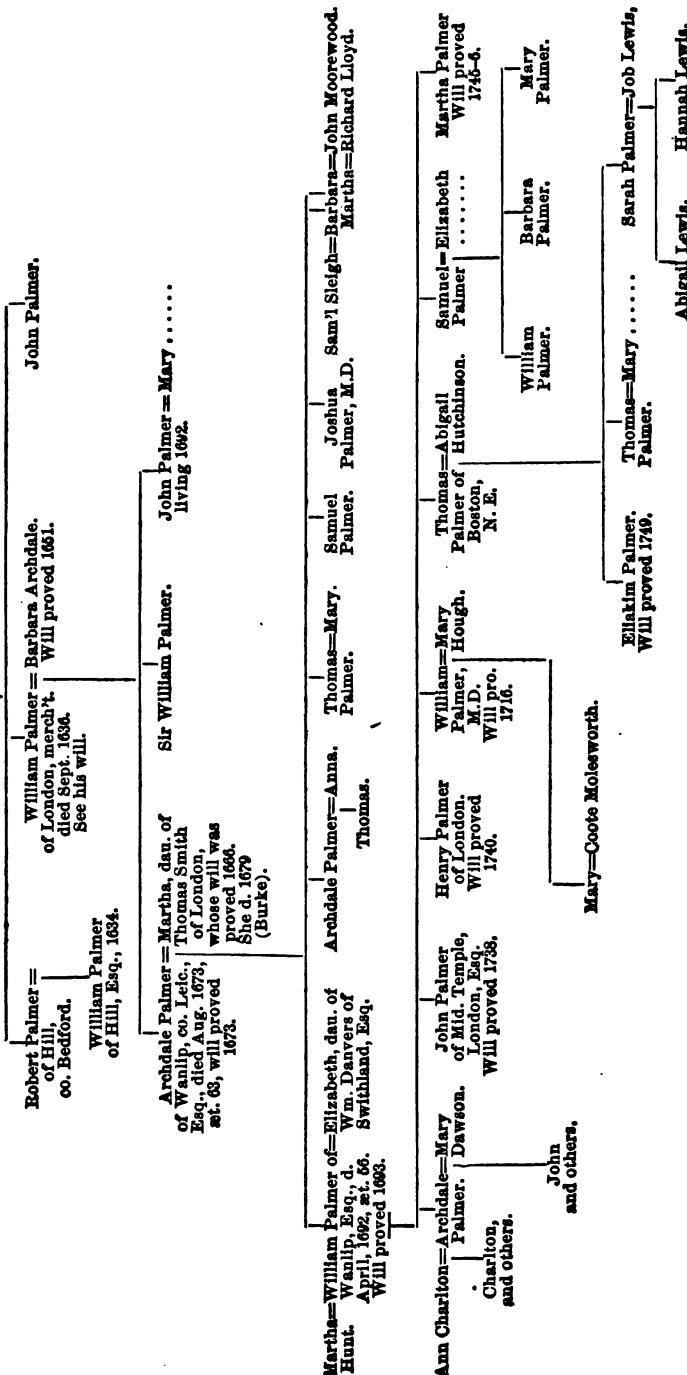
The residue to my son William Finch Palmer and the child or children wherewith my wife is now "Ensient." The said Nathaniel Balston Esq. and my said brother Thomas Palmer to be executors as to my estate in New England and the said Beeston Long, Henry Norris and William Palmer, as to the estate in England or any other parts except New England.

Lisle, 157.

[⁴ Beeston Long was a West India merchant (see memoir of him in Gentleman's Magazine, 1785). One of his sons was created Baron Farnborough, and from one of his daughters descend the Prescotts baronets.—J. C. C. SMITH.]

THOMAS SMYTH the elder of Aldermanbury, London, Esq. 24 February 1665, proved 13 June 1666. My two younger sons, Henry and Thomas Smith. My eldest son John Smith, with my consent, did marry Mary, one of the daughters of Sir Edmond Wright, knight, late Alderman of the

PALMER OF MARSTON, CO. STAFFORD.



City of London deceased. My daughter Jane was married unto William Gore Esq; My daughter Martha was married unto Archdale Palmer Esq; Elizabeth, Margaret and Anne Smyth, three of the daughters of my said son John Smith, not yet married. My grandchild Jane Bennett and her father, Sir Humphry Bennett, knight. My brother in Law John Robinson Esq. and my brother William Robinson. The poor of St. Margaret Moses parish in Friday Street, where I was born and christened. To M^r Edmond Callamy, late minister of Aldermanbury Church, and to Dr. Walker, now minister &c. My three sons to be executors. Mico, 104.

[The Arms of this family of Palmer may be thus described: Ar. two bars Sa., charged with three trefoils slipped, of the field. In Chief a greyhound courant, of the second, collared Or.

Crest: On a mount Vert a greyhound sejant Sa., gorged with a Collar Or, rimmed Gu., and charged on the shoulder with a trefoil slipped Az.

The pedigree on the opposite page is based on those in Burke's Landed Gentry and the Visitation of London 1633-34 (Harl. So. Pub.), which, by the way, differ as to the name of the father of William Palmer of London.

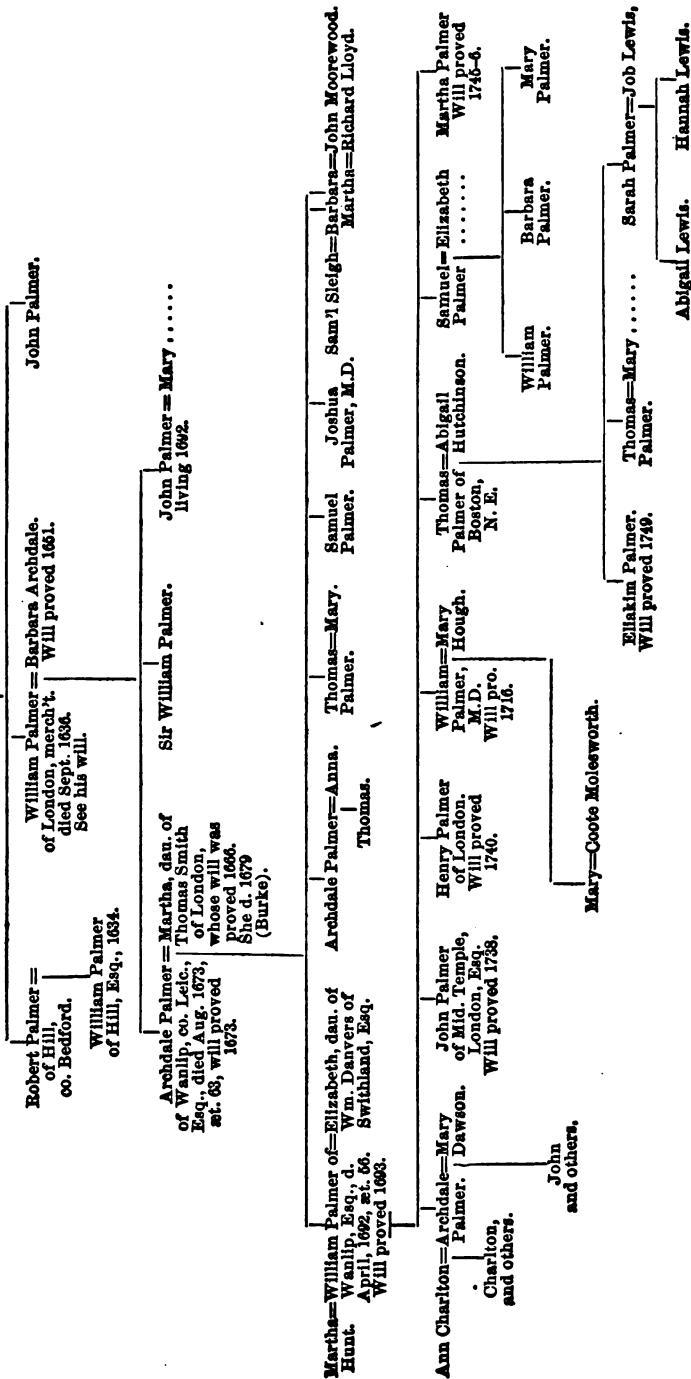
I have many notes relating to the Archdale Family, which I shall send for publication later on.—H. F. WATERS.]

I, Thomas Palmer of the Parish of St James, in the Island of Barbadoes, Gentleman, being bound on a voyage to Barbadoes &c. &c., whereas my brothers and sisters are already well provided for, in and by, my Father's will and I am engaged to marry Mrs. Mary Wethread of Boston, Spinster, daughter of Mrs. Dorothy Wethread, widow &c. &c., 18 Sept. 1733—Proved Oct. 27, 1740.—No. 7508, Suffolk Probate Papers.

[The above abstract is furnished by John C. J. Brown, Esq., who adds this note. Luke Vardy who kept the Royal Exchange Tavern on King St., was a witness to the will, and the name of Wethered will be recognized as belonging to another inn-keeper of the time. In Vardy's house Benj. Woodbridge began the war of words which led to his death by the hands of Henry Phillips; it was noted as a place of assemblage for gaming and drinking, and possibly this will of Thomas Palmer was obtained by a black-mail game of the olden time, which undoubtedly resulted in nothing. It will be noticed that seven years had elapsed before it was offered for probate, and there seems to have been nothing more done about it.]

JOHN CHAMBERLAIN of London, gentleman, 18 June 1627, proved 13 March 1627. To be buried in the parish of St. Olaves in the Old Jury, where I was born and christened and where my father, my mother, my brother Robert and other friends are interred. "My funeral I would haue performed wth as little trouble and charge as maibee answearable to the still and quiett course I haue allwaies sought to followe in my life time." To the poor of that parish five pounds and to the poor of St. Mary Aldermanbury ten pounds. To poor prisoners at Ludgate ten pounds, in the Counter in the Poultry five pounds, in the Counter in Woodstreet five pouds, the poor distracted people in Bedlam five pounds. To the Right Honorable the Lord Carleton, Baron of Imbercourt, a basin and ewer of silver of one hundred ounces or thereabouts, to the value of thirty pounds. To Lady Winwood, late the wife of S^r Ralph Winwood, knight,¹ principal Secretary to King James, and to the Lady Fanshawe, late wife to Sir Henry Fanshawe, knight, to each of them a basin and ewer of silver to the same value of thirty pounds. To Sir William Borles, knight (the elder), a ring of gold of forty shillings. To my sister Poole a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M^r Alexander Williams, of the Pipe Office, and to his wife, to each of them a ring of gold of forty shillings. To M^r Dudley Carleton, son of George

PALMER OF MARSTON, CO. STAFFORD.



Carleton Esq., a ring &c. To M^r Anne Smith, sister to Dr. Gilbert and wife to _____ Smith, gentleman, a ring &c. To my nephew S^{ir} Thomas Stewkeley, knight, two hundred pounds and to his eldest son Sir Hugh Stewkeley, knight and Baronet, and to his second son Thomas, to each of them twenty pounds. To my niece Lady Drewrie, late wife of S^{ir} Henry Drewry, twenty pounds. To my nephews Edmond, John, Zachary, Francis, George, sons of my sister Windham deceased, and to my niece the Lady Stroode, their sister, to each of them twenty pounds. To my cousin Edmund Windham (eldest son of my nephew Thomas Windham) twenty pounds. To my god-daughter Rebecca Tothill, daughter of my cousin Tothill, widow, dwelling in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, twenty pounds. To Anne, ² late wife to my brother George Chamberlain deceased, and now wife to John Poole Esq., alderman of the City of London, an annuity or yearly rent of fifty pounds for the term of her natural life, to be issuing out of all that my manor or lordship of Suttonn Gannocke in the County of Lincoln and out of all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in Suttonn Gannocke, in said County of Lincoln, during her natural life. I do give and bequeath unto her, the said Anne Poole, in lieu and recompence of one annuity &c., of fifty pounds pr annum heretofore usually paid unto her the said Anne by my late brother Richard Chamberlain deceased, in consideration of accounts cleared between my said brothers George and Richard, as being joint executors of the last Will & Testament of my late brother Robert Chamberlain Esq. deceased, one annuity &c of forty pounds &c. I give also to the said Mrs Alice Carleton five hundred pounds and my inlaid cabinet that usually standeth upon the low chest near my bedside, with all that shall be in it at the time of my decease, and whatsoever she hath else of mine in her custody; and this I do in regard of the sincere good will and honest affection I bear her and of the true and long continued friendship between us. To my nephew Thomas Windham of Hensforde in the County of Somerset Esq., all that manor of Minsterworth in the County of Gloucester and the manor of Etloe in the same County and two hundred pounds. To John Cuffe, sometime servant to my brother Richard Chamberlain, twenty pounds and one of my parts or shares in Bermudas or Summer Islands. Another part or share in the same Islands I give & bequeath to my servant Richard Reeve, also forty pounds and all my wearing apparel if he be in my service at the time of my decease. To all the servants that shall be in my nephew Hugh Windham's house, at the time of my decease, to each forty shillings. To my nephew Hugh Windham and his heirs forever my manor or lordship of Suttonn Gannocke &c (charged with the several annuities) as likewise all other lands that I shall leave undisposed or quillets or houses in Greenwich, Sollihill, Studlie, or elsewhere, and likewise all my parts and shares, title and interest that I shall have at the time of my decease in the Bermudas or Sommer Islands or in Virginia, to him and his heirs forever. He to be executor.

Wit: Antho: Ouldfield, Law. Chambers, John Burton, Richard Reeue.
Barrington, 25.

Sententia pro confirmatione etc. etc., in judicio inter Hugonem Wyndham, etc., et Dñm Thomam Stewkle militem Dnām Susanam Drewrie Thom. Wyndham armigerum Johan. Wyndham Franciscum Wyndham et Georgm Wyndham generosos necnon Dominam Margaretam Strowde nepotes et neptes ex sorore ac proximos consanguineos etc. — 26 June 1628.

Barrington, 61.

[John Chamberlain, the testator, seems to have been a son of Richard Chamberlain, "alderman and sheriff of London & of Anne his wife da. & heire of Robert Downes of Yalding in Kent, gent." Elizabeth, sister of the testator, married Hugh Stewkley or Stukeley. Their son, Sir Thomas, knt., and their grandson, Sir Hugh, bart., are named in the will. Their daughter Susan married Sir Hugh Drewry, knt., and she is named in the will. Margery Chamberlain, another sister of the testator, married Edmund Windham of Kenesford, co. Somerset, whose pedigree is given in the Visitation of London, Publications of the Harleian Society, vol. 17, page 357. The arms and crest of Robert Chamberlain, brother of the testator, are given in the above volume on the same page. See also Burke's Extinct Baronetage, ed. 1844, page 311.]

The names of Richard and John Chamberlain are found early in New England. At a later date, 1681 to 1686, Richard Chamberlain was secretary of the Province of New Hampshire. He was the author of "Lithobolia," London, 1698.—EDITOR.

¹ Sir Ralph Winwood, buried at St. Bartholomew the Less, London, Sept. 30, 1617; his widow buried there Sept. 28, 1659.—J. C. C. SMITH.

² Mrs. Anne Poole was the daughter and heiress of Lawrence Overton of London. She married, first, George Chamberlain; second, alderman Poole of London; and third, Sir John Ramsden of Byrom and Longley, Yorkshire, knt., ancestor of the Ramsdens baronets. (See Betham's Baronetage, vol. 3, page 93, and Foster's London Marriage Licences, pp. 259 and 1110.)—EDITOR.]

WILLM TARBOXE of par. Lowton, Bucks, husbandman, dat. Mch. 20, 1562, p. Mch. 21, 1563 (Arch. Bucks.) Son-in-law Wm. Line (living), Luce Line (unmar^d). Isabell Line, Brygett Line, "their father's legacie Willm Line lette of Lowton." Wife Agnes.

THOS. TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Oct. 10, 1636, p. Mch. 16, 1648 (?7-8, or 8-9) (Arch. Bucks.). Brother Wm. T. & his 3 sons 1st. each, brother Rich^d. T. & his 4 childⁿ, Henry, Mary, Elizth & Joane, 1st. each. Sister Agnes Emerton, £6; her son Rich^d. E. £5. Sister Sarah Carter, her childⁿ. Rob^t. Wm. & Sara, also her dau. Elizth C. & her son John C., Thos. Curtis, eld^t. son of said Sara C.

ALICE TARBOX of Mentmore, widow, dat. Feb. 1, 1628, p. Feb. 11, 1631-2 (Arch. Bucks.). Dau. Agnes Emerton, her son Ric. E., dau. Sara Carter, Thos. Curtise, Elizth. Carter, Rob^t. Carter & his father, Wm. Carter, John Carter, my cosen Sarah Carter, my son Wm. his three sons, son Rich^d. & his 3 childⁿ, son John T.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 30, 1613, p. Sep. 28, 1614 (Arch. Bucks.). Thos. Curtice, 20th, each of Wm. Tarbox childⁿ, Annis my daur's childⁿ, my dau. Saraes childⁿ, son John, Wife —.

GEORGE TARBOX of St. Peter's, Herts, milner, dat. Dec. 27, 1641, p. Feb. 18, 1641-2 (12 Cambell). Eld^t. dau. Mary, dau. Sarah, dau. Ellen, dau. Sarah Newton, dau. Hannah Newton, son Thos. Newton, dau-in-law Sarah Newton, brother Joseph T.

RICH^d. TARBOX of Dunton, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1655, p. Oct. 14, 1658 (551 Wootton). To wife Elizth, Summerleyes Close, etc. at Mentmore for life, Rem^r to my grandchild Richard T., grandchⁿ Rich^d. Miller, Rich^d. Wigg & Rich^d. Simpson, Rich^d. Carter, Mary Chandler, grandchild Elizth Tarbox sister of said Rich^d.

THOMAS TARBOXE of Brockhampton, Hereford, 1653 (237 Brent). Wife Ann, daurs. Marg^t. T. Ellenor & Alice, son Thos. T.

WILLIAM TARBOX the elder of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, being aged, dat. Mch. 6, 1658, p. May 14, 1662 (Arch. Bucks.). Grandchild Thomas T., grandchild William T., Rebecca T., grandchild Susana T., grandchild

Rebecca T., my sister Sarah's daughters, sons Thomas T. & Edward T. Executors.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, yeoman, dat. Sep. 8, 1673, p. Oct. 30, 1673 (Arch. Bucks). Grandson Tho^o. Glenister, son of W^m. & Susanna G. of Piddlestone, Bucks, grandson W^m. Glenister, granddau. Mary Tarbox, the 2 eld^t. sons of Tho^o. Stevens of Cheddington, Bucks, godson Tho^o. Tayler of Soulbury, Bucks. Son W^m. T. my house etc. at Mentmore, also lands in Cheddington field, son Thos. T., son-in-law W^m. Glenister, Kinsman M^r. Rich^d. T. of Cubblington, Bucks.

WILLIAM TARBOX of Mentmore, husbandman, dat. Dec. 20, 1658, p. Feb. 12, 1658-9 (112 Pell). Wife Anne, £420, brother Edward, brother Thomas, Thomas son of said Thomas, under 21. Rebecca T. dau. of said Thomas, £5 at 21, Susanna T. dau. of said Thos., W^m. T. son of said Tho^o. Residue of houses, etc., to brother Edward and he Executor.

THOMAS TARBOX of Mentmore, Bucks, yeoman, dat. Sep. 6, 1564, p. May 7, 1565 (Arch. Bucks). Wife Elizabeth, son Thomas T.

EDWARD TARBOX of Admoñ Arch. Bucks, 1665 to (Thomas?) Tarbox, brother (perished).

[The preceding abstracts of Tarbox wills were contributed by a London friend of Mr. Waters, who had read in the REGISTER for January last (vol. 42, pp. 27-8), the remarks of the late Rev. Increase N. Tarbox, D.D., on the origin of his surname. These abstracts show that the name in its present form was found in England, three quarters of a century before John Tarbox settled in Massachusetts. Dr. Tarbox was in North Carolina when these abstracts arrived, but copies of the earliest ones were sent to him. He died a few days after his return, but expressed to me his gratification at receiving them, stating that he was more inclined to the opinion that Tarbox was of English origin, and not unlikely a corruption of the Lancashire name, Tarbock or Torback.—EDITOR.]

GEORGE WAY of Dorchester in the County of Dorset, merchant, 30 September 1641 and signed 1 October 1641, proved 3 December 1641. I give unto Sarah, my loving wife, the house, burgage and tenement wherein I now dwell situate in East side of the North Street in Dorchester aforesaid, with all outhouses and appurtenances thereunto belonging, and all my houses, burgages and tenements, garden and ground in Bridport in the said County of Dorset, to hold the same unto my said wife during her life. And from and after my wife's decease and from and after Eliezer Way, my son, shall attain the age of six and twenty years I do devise and bequeath my said lease, burgage and tenement with the appurtenances in Dorchester aforesaid unto my said son and the heirs of his body. But in case my said son shall die without heirs of his body, or for want of such heirs, then I give the same unto all my daughters and their heirs. And in case my said wife shall die before my said son shall attain his age of six and twenty years then I do give and bequeath my said house, burgage and tenement in Dorchester unto my loving and dear friends, M^r. William Derbie, M^r. Richard Savage and M^r. Thomas Clench of Dorchester aforesaid and M^r. Walter Baily of Bridport until my son shall attain that age. And from and after my said wife's decease I give and devise my said houses, burgage, garden and ground in Bridport aforesaid unto my said friends, in trust for and towards the raising the legacies hereby given to my younger two daughters &c. &c. Then the remainder of my term unto my said son, if he live to attain the age of six and twenty years or be married, or if he die before then I give the same amongst all my said daughters. To my daughter Sarah one hundred pounds, to my daughter Mary fourscore pounds, to

my daughter Elizabeth threescore and ten pounds, and to my daughter Martha threescore pounds, all payable at their several ages of four and twenty years, except my said daughter Martha's legacy which I appoint to be paid as the same may be raised out of my said houses &c. in Bridport.

And, whereas there is of my estate four and thirty pounds in money in Thomas Ford's hands in New England and in the hands of Roger Clap and Stephen Tayler in New England, "the provenew" of fifty pounds worth of goods and divers moneys and goods of mine in the hands of Henry Cogan there, and other cattle and corn that I have in New England aforesaid, I do appoint that all the said moneys and goods or the provenue thereof, shall go and be employed towards the raising of my said daughters' legacies, and also such money and provenue of the benefit of my plantation at Beshipscot in New England, which is due to me from my brother in law Thomas Purchase. And I do give and devise all my moiety of that plantation, houses, land and grounds in New Beshipscot aforesaid and my lot in Dorchester in New England aforesaid and all other my lands and grounds in New England unto my said son Eleazer and the heirs of his body; and for want of such heirs then I give the same to all my daughters and their heirs. All the residue &c. I give to Sara my wife whom I ordain sole executrix.

Will: Derby a witness.

Proved at London by Sarah Way, widow and executrix, in the presence of John White, clerk, by virtue of a commission &c.

Evelyn, 155.

[George Way, the testator, was one of the forty-one persons who subscribed* in May, 1628, to the stock of the company which obtained a grant from the Council of Plymouth under which the Massachusetts Colony was settled. On the 16th of June, 1632, he and Thomas Purchase obtained from the Council of Plymouth a grant of certain lands in New England called the River "Bishopscotte, and all that bounds and limits the main land adjoining the river to the extent of two miles."† Thomas Purchase is called by Way in the above will his brother-in-law. It is probable that Way either married Purchase's sister or his wife's sister. Purchase had settled on the lands about 1628, a few years before the grant was obtained, somewhere within the limits of the present town of Brunswick, Maine.‡ The tract of land is sometimes known as the Way and Purchase Grant, but more often as the Pejepscot Purchase.

George¹ Way's son Eleazer settled in New England and died at Hartford, Ct., July 12, 1687. It seems from the will that Eleazer had four sisters, Sarah,² Elizabeth,² Mary² and Martha,² but I find no evidence that any of them came to this country. Eleazer Way, the heir and only son of George Way, brought suit Oct. 10, 1657, against Thomas Purchase his father's partner. A long litigation ensued. Way's suit was settled in 1683 by the sale of the tract by him and the heirs of Purchase to Richard Wharton. During the litigation with Purchase, Eleazer Way was in Boston, when he married Mary _____. His name is found on the Boston records as early as 1659. He was admitted freeman at Hartford, May 13, 1669. He left five children: 1, *Mary*,³ 2, *Sarah*,³ m. Ichabod Wells; 3, *Lydia*,³ m. Jabez Whittlesey; 4, *Elizabeth*,³ m. Joseph Wells; 5, *Ebenezer*.³

Ebenezer³ Way was a physician and settled at Southold, L. I. He had: 1, *Mary*,⁴ m. William Hops or Hobson; 2, *Althea*,⁴ or *Esther*,⁴ m. Nathaniel Overton; 3, *Josiah*,⁴ 4, *Daniel*,⁴ 5, *Eleazer*.⁴ The last named Eleazer⁴ had an only daughter *Ann*,⁵ who died unmarried at Southold in 1821. She was the only living descendant of George¹ Way who then bore his surname. For further genealogical details and other particulars relative to the litigation above referred to, see my pamphlet, "George Way and his Descendants," Boston, 1887.—CHARLES GRANVILLE WAY.

* See the agreement, with the names of the subscribers, in Felt's Salem, Vol. 1. pp. 508-9.

† Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial State Papers, Vol. I. p. 152.

‡ Wheeler's History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, p. 7.

Eleazer Way, son of George, calls Purchase his uncle in a release, dated June 1, 1669, by which he makes over to his "honoured vnkle, Mr. Thomas Purchas, of Pudgipscott," and his heirs forever, all right said Eleazer had in the one half of the Plantation, "in Pudgipscott," by the above said Will of his father, George Way, of Dorchester, "or any other wayes;" giving full power to his said uncle to sell or dispose of it, provided, that after said sale, one half of the effects of it shall be delivered in specie to said Eleazer, or his heirs or assigns. See extracts from Howard's Notarial Records, REG. xliii. 149.—W. B. TRASK.]

¹ Thomas Ford and family came from England to Dorchester, in the year 1630; and he was made freeman the same year. He had four daughters. Abigail married John Strong, the ancestor of Gov. Caleb Strong, Joanna became the wife of Roger Clap whom she married Nov. 6, 1633, when in the 17th year of her age; they lived together in the conjugal relation 57 years, and had 14 children, the youngest of whom, named Supply, Judge Sewall, in his Journal, styles "a very desirable man." Another daughter of Thomas Ford wedded Aaron Cooke; Hepzibah married Richard Lyman.

Thomas Ford, Ensign Stoughton, William Phelps and William Gaylord, were appointed by the General Court, March 4, 1633-4, "to set the bounds between Boston and Roxbury." Thomas Ford had a grant of land in Dorchester, June 27, 1636, and not far from that time, it may be, went to Windsor. On the 16th of January, 1636, old style, two acres of land in Dorchester, on Mr. Ludlow's neck, were "ordered" to John Holland, it being land formerly granted to Thomas Ford; also "a little plott of marsh," without inclosure, Holland paying said Ford "the charges he hath been at in ditching." Mr. Ford was an active and useful man, both in Dorchester and Windsor, and his name appears a number of times on the records of those towns. In 1633, the Town of Dorchester ordered that a fort be built "upon the Rocke, above Mr. Johnson's," and a double rate, to that end, be paid to Thomas Ford and Roger Clap "at the house of the said Thommas Ford." While in Dorchester he was one of the twelve men selected by the plantation for ordering their affairs. He was chosen to that office June 27, 1636; constable in Windsor in 1654; approved to be made freeman at the latter place, Oct. 4, 1669 (REGISTER, v. 247); was on the Grand Jury in 1662. He had a grant of 50 acres of land at Massacoe, now Simsbury, Conn., "whereof forty-four acres had been improved by plowing and mowing, as it was measured by Matthew Graunt," ancestor of the late President Grant.

Mr. Ford married for his second wife, Ann Scott, widow of Thomas Scott, of Hartford, Conn., Nov. 7, 1644. REGISTER, xiii. 53. He subsequently removed to Northampton, Mass., where he died Nov. 9, 1676.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN BOYS, bound for Virginia, 7 August 1649, proved last of May 1650. To my sister two hundred pounds. To my uncle & aunt Boys. To my Aunt Jaggar and her daughter. To Uncle Sea. To my cousin Harrison. To the rest of my uncle Boys's children. To my cousin Gasen and his wife. To my three cousins, Maior Boys's sons, that live in London. To Mrs. Ann Berisford of Chidgwell, Essex, M^r Thomas Allen, Em Paine, John Beaumont, Allen Arundell and Robert Bowrne. My executors to be my uncle Boys and brother Thomas Maior. Wit: John Beaumont and Em Paine (by mark). Pembroke, 59.

[In the first Legislative Assembly of Virginia, in 1619, was a John Boys. Chene or Cheney Boys or Boise, born 1586, was living in Virginia in 1624; was Burgess for Shirley Hundred Island, Oct. 1629, March 1629-30 and Sept. 1632. Neill (*Virginia Carolorum*, Appendix, p. 408) says that he was probably of the family of John Boys above, and also a relative of Captain Isaac Bargrave, the first person with Captain Ward in 1618, to establish a private plantation in Virginia. Doctor Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, was the brother of Isaac, and the successor of John Boys (who had married his sister) in the Deanery. The following grants of land are on record in the *Virginia Land Registry*: Hannah, daughter and heir of Luke Boyse of Henrico county, 300 acres in the same county Nov. 11, 1635; Cheney Boyse, 1550 acres in Charles City county, May 31, 1636, Book No. 1, pp. 351, 352. Luke Boyse was a Burgess, 1623-4. Christopher Boyse was a land owner in Harwood's Creek, Warwick county, 1635, and was alive in 1652.—ROBERT A. BROCK, of Richmond, Va.]

JOSEPH THOROWGOOD of London, merchant, 11 October 1683, proved 19 January 1684. To my brother William Thorowgood, of London, merchant, the use, benefit and profit of all my plantation and lands in Carolina beyond the seas and of such servants, utensils, cattle, stock and things that I shall have thereon at the time of my decease, and all my other lands, tenements &c. &c. for and during the term of his natural life; then to such son of my said brother William, lawfully begotten, as my said brother shall think most fit to enjoy the same; for default of such son, then to such son of my loving brother Benjamin Thorowgood Esq. as my said brother Benjamin shall think most fit &c.; failing such, then to such son of my sister Elizabeth Ashby as my said sister, or my brother-in-law John Ashby shall think most fit &c.; next to such son of my sister Mary Dod as my said sister or my brother in law John Dod shall think most fit. My brother William Thorowgood and the said John Ashby to be the executors.

Wit: John Bookey, Tho: Sandford, Sam: Thorowgood. Cann, 12.

[Adam Thoroughgood "Gent." was granted 200 acres on Back river in Virginia in 1634 (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 1). He was a brother of Sir John Thoroughgood, Kn't, of Kensington, was born 1602 and came to Virginia in 1621, settling at Kicoton. In a subsequent patent to Captain Adam Thoroughgood it is stated that the grant is made "at the espetiall recommendation of him from their Lordships and others of his Majesty's Most hon'ble Privie Councill." He was commissioner and Burgess for Elizabeth City county 1629, and Burgess in 1630. About 1634 he moved to Lynhaven Bay in the present county of Princess Anne; was a member of the Virginia Council 1637, and in the same year President of the County Court of Lower Norfolk; died in the spring of 1640; married Sarah —, and had issue: i. Lt. Col. Adam, Burgess for Lower Norfolk Co., Oct 1666, and High Sheriff 1669. ii. Elizabeth, married Jacob Chandler of Maryland, a member of the Council. iii. Sarah. The representatives of these include among others the names of Lawson, Moseley, Smith, Keeling, Nimmo, Haynes, Sayer, Harper, Jamieson, Singleton and McPheeters.—R. A. BROCK.]

HENRY HARTWELL late of Virginia Esq., now of the parish of Stepney als Stebonheath, 3 July 1699, with codicil dated 4 July 1699, proved 2 August 1699. To Nicholas Merryweather, nephew of my late wife, two hundred pounds. To Francis Merryweather, another nephew, one hundred pounds. To Thomas Merryweather, another, one hundred pounds. To Jane Browne, wife of William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Browne, daughter to Coll. William Browne and niece to my late wife, one hundred pounds. To my kinsman John Spratly one hundred pounds. To my kinswoman Mary Sanders one hundred pounds (and other personal property). To Elianor Say daughter of Capt. Edward Say one hundred pounds, to be put into the Bank of England until she shall arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage; but in case the Bank shall be redeemed before such time that then it shall be put out at the discretion of my executors till the time aforesaid. In case of the death of the said Elianor Say, before she arrive to the age of eighteen or day of marriage then to Anne Say daughter to the above Capt. Edward Say. To M^r. Susan Say his wife twenty pounds. To the poor of Maid-enhead in the County of Berks twenty pounds.

I give and bequeath unto the use of the College of William and Mary in Virginia the sum of fifty pounds. To my niece Mary Hartwell daughter of my late brother William Hartwell¹ three hundred pounds at age of eighteen or day of marriage. To my nephew William Hartwell eldest son of my late brother William four hundred pounds at the age of twenty one. To John Hartwell the youngest son four hundred pounds at age of twenty one.

If the said Mary, William or John or either of them die before they arrive at their respective ages &c. the portion of such shall be equally divided to the survivors of them and their brother Henry Hartwell. To my coachman William Anderson five pounds. To my maid servant Isabella Leigh ten pounds. To my nephew Henry Hartwell, the second son of my late brother William, all my land in Surrey County, over against James City in Virginia, and to his heirs forever. To Thomas Lane and Mary his wife, each five pounds to buy them rings. To Mrs. Sarah Perry wife of Mr. Richard Perry five pounds to buy her a ring. To Micajah Perry and Richard Perry in consideration of their trouble in the management of the Trusts fifty pounds each. And it is my express will that my executors do send for my said nephew Henry Hartwell out of Virginia to England and that they give him the best education they can till he shall so arrive to the age of one and twenty years. If my said nephew Henry Hartwell shall not live to attain the age of one and twenty years my will then is that my land in Surrey County &c. shall be to my nephew William Hartwell and his heirs forever. And all other my personal estate, in case of my nephew Henry Hartwell's death if he die before he attain the age of one and twenty years, I give as follows. I then give unto the College of William and Mary in Virginia, more, one hundred pounds for and towards the founding Scholarships in the said College, and I do hereby desire the Governors of the said College to see it faithfully laid out to that end.

The residue of the personal estate, in case of the death of my nephew Henry Hartwell, I give to my nephews William and John Hartwell and my niece Mary Hartwell and to Nicholas, Francis and Thomas Merryweather and Jane the wife of William Browne and Elizabeth the daughter of Colonel William Browne, and John Spratly and Mary Sanders and Eleanor Say, equally to be divided among them.

I appoint my trusty and well beloved friends Micajah Perry and Richard Perry of London, merchants, executors &c.

Wit: Priscilla Jones, Anna Haddock, Elizabeth Crawley.

In a codicil a bequest of twenty pounds is made to Robert Wise, servant to Micajah Perry, for several services done.

Wit: Thomas Lane, Isabella Lee.

Pett, 134.

[Henry Hartwell received the following grants of land in Virginia: 730 acres in James City county, May 13, 1679 (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 6, p. 690); 900 acres in Charles City county, March 30, 1682-3; 1960 acres in Surry county, April 20, 1687; 2½ acres in James City April 20, 1689 (Book No. 7, pp. 234, 595, .901.) He was clerk of the Council of Virginia 1677-1679, and married in or before 1685, —, relict of Col. William White. In the same year Henry Randolph of Henrico county is recorded as his attorney.

¹ In 1675, according to the York county Va. records, William Hartwell had married the widow of Richard Barnes, deceased. Captain William Hartwell was Justice of the Peace for James City county 1687-8. William, son of Gideon and Martha Macon of New Kent county, Virginia, married, Sept. 24, 1719, Mary, daughter of William Hartwell. John Hartwell patented land in York county, Virginia, in 1642. Harrison Hartwell of Brunswick county, Virginia, was alive in 1728. The name Hartwell is perpetuated as a Christian name in the Harrison, Cocke, Macon and other families of Virginia.

² Nicholas Meriwether, "Gent." of Hanover county, Virginia, was granted 400 acres of land in that county, Feb. 18, 1722. (*Virginia Land Registry*, Book No. 11, p. 161.) He and William, David, Thomas, Nicholas, Jr., and Mildred Meriwether received subsequently to and inclusive of the year 1741, numerous and extensive grants of land in the counties of Hanover, Louisa, New Kent, Spotsylvania and Goochland. The descendants of Nicholas Meriwether include the well-known Virginia names of Walker, Rives, Hughes, Nelson and others.—R. A. BROCK.]

FRANCIS WYMAN, of the parish of Westmill in the County of Hertford husbandman, 15 September 1658, proved 14 February 1658. I do give and bequeath unto Jane my wife the full sum of ten shillings of lawful English money to be paid unto her by mine executor presently after my burial. Item I do give and bequeath unto my two sons Francis Wyman and John Wyman w^{ch} are beyond sea ten pounds apiece of lawful English money to be paid unto them by mine executor if they be in want and come over to demand the same. I do give and bequeath unto my sister Susan Huitt widow the full sum of forty shillings of lawful English money to be likewise paid to her by mine executor within one whole year next coming after my decease. Item I do give and bequeath unto Thomas Wyman my son all that my messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell with all the other buildings, houses and outhousing thereunto belonging, and all my lands, orchard, garden and yards, with all and singular their appurtenances whatsoever, to him and his heirs forever. All the rest of my goods &c. to my said son Thomas, whom I appoint executor.

Pell, 116.

[Francis and John Wyman, sons of the testator, were among the earliest settlers of Charlestown Village, afterwards named Woburn, Mass. They signed the Town Orders Dec. 18, 1640 (see Sewall's Woburn, pp. 529-30). Francis Wyman was born ab. 1617; m. 1st, Judith Peirce of Woburn, Jan. 30, 1645; m. 2d, Abigail, dau. of William Read of Woburn, Oct. 2, 1650. He was a tanner. He died Nov. 28, 1699, aged 82. Lieut. John Wyman, also a tanner, was born ab. 1621; m. Nov. 5, 1644, Sarah, dau. of Miles Nutt of Woburn. He died May 9, 1684, and his widow m. Aug. 25, 1684, Thomas Fuller of Woburn. See REGISTER, iii. 33-8, for descendants and other details.—EDITOR.]

ANTHONY COPP, of Honeley in the County of Warwick yeoman, 16 January 1653, proved at Westminster 13 June 1654. To my kinswoman Hannah Edwards forty shillings. To Denney my wife five pounds, the which my desire is and so I will and appoint, that she shall, within three years next after my decease, pay or cause to be paid unto my kinsman Thomas Copp. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Heath, for the use of his children, the sum of seven pounds ten shillings, to be paid within one year next after my decease. I give and bequeath to my kinsman Richard Tippin, for the use of his children which he hath by my kinswoman Elizabeth his wife, the sum of ten pounds, to be paid within one year after my decease. I give and bequeath unto my kinsman John Ward the sum of eight pounds, for the use of his children, to be paid within one year next after my decease.

Item I give and bequeath unto my brother William Copp who is in New England the sum of six pounds for the use of his children, the which I devise and will appoint to be sent over or conveyed unto him by my executrix so soon as may be after my decease. I give and bequeath to my brother Walter Copp, for the use of his children, all my lease of the house and land in Honeley wherein Richard Gee liveth and also to his said three children the sum of twenty shillings apiece. I give unto Denney my wife and to her assigns all that my lease and estate and term of years which I have yet to come in the house and lands wherein I dwell in Honeley aforesaid, with remainder among the children of all my brothers to whom I have formerly given legacies before mentioned; that is to say, my cousin Samuel Cops, John Ward for his children, Richard Tippins for his children, Richard Heath for his children, Thomas Copp for his children, Walter Copp for his children and to Mary Busbie for her children, equally to be divided amongst them. And I do will and appoint and so my will is that my

brother Walter Copp and my cousin Samuel Copp and Robert Gardner of Honeley shall have the selling and disposing of the said lease and estate of the house wherein I live and the land belonging thereunto all the residue of years &c. after the decease of Denney my wife.

I give and bequeath unto my kinsman Samuel Copp and unto the said Robert Gardner and Thomas Bakon of — all that my land, being two closes, lying and being in Hasleley in the County of Warwick — to grant, sell and convey the same for raising of legacies beforementioned.

My brother Walter Copp to be executor, and cousin Samuel Copp, Robert Gardner and Thomas Baken to be overseers. Alchin, 462.

[William Copp, brother of the testator, settled at Boston and was adm. free-man June 2, 1641. He is probably the William Cope, aged 26, who with Richard Cope, aged 24, perhaps a brother, embarked at London for New England in June, 1635, in the Blessing, John Leicester, master (see REGISTER, xiv. 317). He died March, 1670. "His estate," says Savage, "was in part of that beautiful hill which bore his name." He left posterity.—EDITOR.]

JOHN RAYMENT, in the Ship Friendship of London, on a voyage to Virginia, 2 December 1629, did utter and declare &c. &c. To my kinsman dwelling at Wapping, a servant in my own house, forty shillings. To my mother, dwelling at Poole, ten shillings. To my two sisters, dwelling at Poole, five shillings between them. All the rest to my wife. 2 September 1630, emanavit commissio mariaæ Graves als Rayment relictæ etc.

Scroope, 79.

MARTIN ARCHDALE, citizen and grocer of London 29 October 1597 proved 31 December 1597. To be buried in the parish church of St. Margaret Pattens in London. Sons John, Martin, Robert, Samuel and Daniel. Wife Barbara. Daughters Alice and Sarah Archdale. My good friend M^r Roger Mountagu shall have the order, rule and disposing of my son John, my brother Thomas Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Martin and Robert, my brother Matthew Archdale shall have the order, rule and government of my sons Samuel and Daniel, and my wife Barbara shall have the ordering, rule and government of my two daughters. My poor sister Elizabeth. My nephew John Archdale, son of Mary Archdale, widow, and his brother Abraham Archdale. My sister Anna Archdale of Oxford widow. The children of my cousin Katherine Browne, daughter of my said sister. My nephew Richard Ripton. The executors to be my son John, when he shall be of the full age of one and twenty years, together with Roger Mountagu, skinner, and my brother Thomas Archdale, draper, citizens of London. A codicil to the above will was subscribed by the testator 12 December 1597.

Cobham, 114.

MATTHEW ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 14 November 1599, proved 31 December 1599. Five hundred pounds each to Edward More als Archdale, Stredwicke More, Richard Stansfeilde and Mary Stansfeilde. To my cousin Sara Archdale one hundred pounds. To my cousins M^r. Combs and Mistres Palmer and my cousin Elizabeth Archdale fifty pounds apiece. To my cousin Richard Archdale five hundred pounds. To Edward Browne and his children five hundred pounds. To my brother Thomas one hundred pounds. I discharge my cousin Richard Ripton all the debt he oweth me and I give him five pounds. To my cousin John Archdale of Whetlie thirty pounds. To my cousin Abraham

Archdale forty pounds. To my cousin Frances Archdale forty pounds and to her other three sisters, Bridget, Margaret, and Barbara, ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Mary daughter of my cousin Combes. To Thomas Beadle ten pounds. I ordain and make my brother Thomas Archdale sole executor.

Kidd, 95.

THOMAS ARCHDALE, citizen and draper of London, 5 March 1609, with a nuncupative codicil declared about the 14th of November 1611, proved 3 December 1611. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Antholins near the body of my first wife. To my three daughters, Margaret Combe, Sara Sare and Barbara Palmer five hundred marks apiece, one hundred each a year until paid. One hundred pounds to Archedale Combe, at age of twenty one. To my grandchild Sara Sare the younger, at her age of twenty years, one hundred pounds. To my grandchild Jane Sare, at age of twenty years, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Thomas Sare, at twenty one, fifty pounds. To my grandchild Mary Smyth, at her age of twenty one years, one hundred pounds, so that she be guided and directed by her father and mother, especially touching her marriage. To the child wherewith my daughter Barbara Palmer is now conceived, if it be a daughter, one hundred pounds, at her age of twenty one; but if it be a son I bequeath the said one hundred pounds to John Palmer, the son of my said daughter Barbara, to be paid at his age of twenty and one years. To my cousin Abraham Archedale the yearly payment of twenty pounds during the life of the natural mother of said Abraham; also fifty pounds more to be paid to him only by ten pounds a year. To my cousin Bridget Archedale thirty pounds within six months next after my decease. To my cousin Richard Ripton forty shillings a year until twenty pounds be paid. Six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence each to my friend James Colbron and his son Thomas Colbrone. To my cousin Thomas Archedale, the son of my cousin Richard Archedale, my godson, ten pounds, to be paid at his age of twenty one years. To the two maids which now serve my daughter Barbara five pounds apiece, to be paid unto them the day of their marriage, if they then shall be servants to my said daughter and shall marry by and with the liking and consent of the said Barbara and her husband. To the poor of St. Antholins five pounds. To the poor of the parish of Aldermanbury and the parish of Norton in Kent, to each five pounds. To M^r. Harlam, pastor of said parish of Aldermanbury, five pounds. To the poor of St. John's upon Walbrooke forty shillings, and of Whitechapel ten pounds.

My son in law Ady Sare, of the Inner Temple London, Esquire, to be full and sole executor.

Wood, 102.

Thomas Archdale and Mary Clifton marr. 31 Oct. 1568.

Margaret dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 6 Nov. 1569.

John son of Thomas Archdale chr. 2 Dec. 1571.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 3 Aug. 1574.

Sarah dau. of Thomas Archdale chr. 1 Apr. 1578.

John son of Thomas Archdale bur. 30 Oct. 1578.

Mary wife of Thomas Archdale bur. 26 Nov. 1578.

Thomas Archdale and Blith Wilfred marr. 29 Dec. 1583.

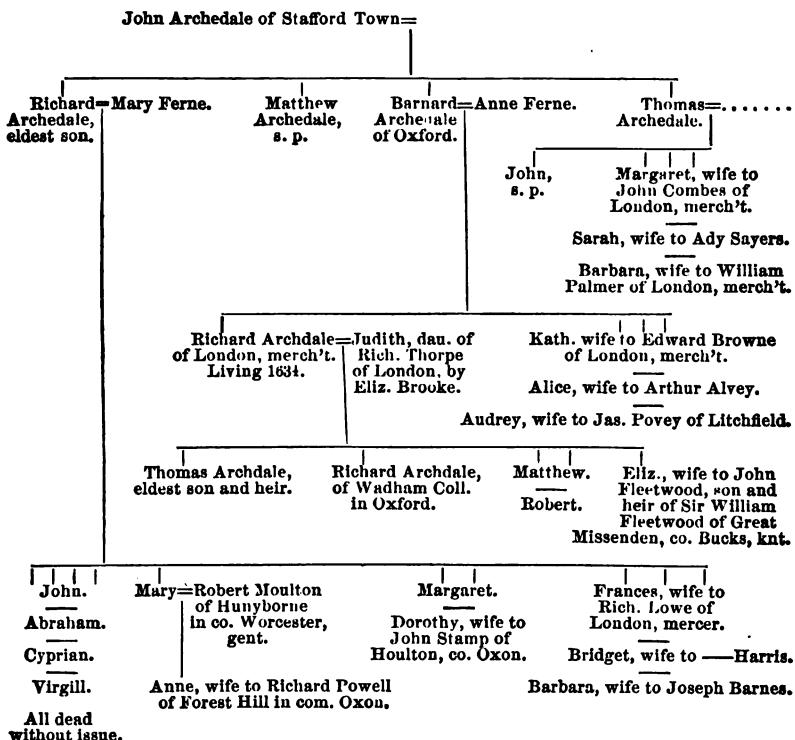
John Comb and Margaret Archdale marr. 11 Dec. 1587.

Mr. Thomas Archdale from Aldermanbury, bur. 27 Nov. 1611.

Registers of St. Antholins, London.

SAMUEL ARCHDALE 6 June 1617, proved 27 November 1617. Mentions mother Dame Barbara Ayloff, brothers Martin, Daniel and Robert and sister Sara Archdale. Weldon, 113.

ARCHDALE.



The Visitation of London, 1633-4.

ABRAHAM ARCHDALE of Whately in the Co. of Oxford Esq., 2 August 1631, with codicil of 17 September 1631, proved 14 October 1631. Cousin German Rich^d Archdale of Dowgate Street, London, merchant. Sisters Margaret Bennett of Oxford, widow, Frances Lowe and Barbara Barnes widow, Anne Powell wife of Richard Powell of Forest Hill, being the only daughter of my sister Mary Moulton. Anne Barnes daughter of my Sister Barbara. The four daughters of my sister Dorothy Stampe, i. e. Margaret Hester, Mary Hall, Elizabeth Stampe and Ursula Stampe. The children of my sister Lowe, viz^t. Richard Lowe, Mary Pudsey, Elizabeth, Francis and Anne. The two sons of my sister Bridget Blackbourne, viz^t. William and Richard. Richard Powell, eldest son of my niece Powell. My cousin Thomas Flexney, of Oxford, and his eldest son Francis. My cousin M^r. Judith Archdale. Martin and Daniel, sons of Martin Archdale, my uncle late of London, merchant. Dorothy Field, granddaughter of my sister Stampe, and Anne Field, her sister. My uncle Mr. Anthony Ferne of London, gentleman. John Hester son of Margaret Hester. My cousins

M^r. Richard Powell of Forest Hill and Samuel Gardner of the University of Oxon Gent. to be overseers. Richard Archdale sole executor.

16 September 1656 administration *de bonis non*, with the will annexed, was granted to Matthew Archdale, son of Richard Archdale, cousin german, sole executor, &c.

RICHARD ARCHDALE of Cheping Wiccombe in the Co. of Bucks: Esq., the last day of May 1638, proved 8 October 1638. My son in law John Fleetwood. My third son Matthew Archdale. My youngest son Robert Archdale. My two grand-children, William and John Fleetwood. My eldest son, Thomas Archdale, his three daughters, Judith, Mary and Susan. My second son Richard Archdale. Household stuff at Whately left unto me by my cousin Abraham Archdale. My brother in law M^r Edward Browne. My cousin M^r Barbara Rotheram. My cousin Low, James Povey and his sisters Katherine Povey and Jane Povey. My brother in law Mr. Arthur Alvy and my sister Alvy, his wife and his son Bernard Alvy, wife Judith Archdale and son in law John Fleetwood to be executors.

Lee, 120.

WILLIAM ANDROWES of Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, gentleman, conveys, 23 September 1589, to Thomas Archdale, citizen and draper of London, and to Barbara Archdale certain property in Tottenham, referring to Roger Androwes, grandfather, and John Androwes, father of the said William.

Claus Rolls, 31 Eliz.: Part 29.

MARGARET PRESCOTT of the parish of St Thomas the Apostle, London, widow, 1 November 1639, proved 3 January 1639. To my sister's daughter Margaret Parker and her husband Thomas Parker and all their five children. To my son in law Stephen Burton and my daughter Martha his wife. To my son in law William Prescott and my daughter Susan his wife, my son in law John Marvin and my daughter his wife, my son in law Humfrey Thornbury, my cousin James Anderton, my cousin Thomas Drinkwater and Elizabeth his wife, my cousin Thornbury and Hester his wife, M^r Wightman in Cheapside, M^r Cooper my loving pastor and his wife, my neighbor M^r Kayd, my neighbor M^r Tore, M^r Darbyshire, M^r Olive and her son Gabriel, my neighbor Townesend's son William Townesend and his daughter Joane Townesend, my neighbor Holt, Robert Walpole clerk of the parish of St Thomas the Apostle and Richard Vaughan the sexton, Simon Leeson, my cousin Elizabeth Hooker. My sister Luce Parker to be residuary legatee and executrix.

Coventry, 5.

Administration on the estate of **ARTHUR SLADE** formerly of the parish of St Nicholas, Deptford, in the County of Kent, but at Portsmouth, New Hampshire deceased, was granted 7 October 1747 to Elizabeth Slade his widow relict &c. Bond of four hundred pounds. Thomas Lawrence of the parish of St Paul's Deptford, gardener, and Isaac Inglefield of the parish of St Nicholas, Deptford, shipwright, bondsmen.

Admon Act Book, P. C. C.

[Is anything known about the above, or his children? He is said to have been a shipwright and Isaac Inglefield his servant.—H. F. W.]

EDWARD SHRIMPTON, of Bednall Green, in the County of Middlesex, merchant, 30 September 1661. A commission was issued 6 November 1661, to Elizabeth Shrimpton, widow and residuary legatee, during the

absence of Henry Shrimpton, executor, dwelling in the parts beyond the seas. The will was proved by the executor 18 March, 1662.

To my son Jonathan six hundred & fifty pounds, to be paid him at Boston in New England, presently after my decease. To my daughter Mary Shrimpton (the same sum) at Boston &c. They not to dispose of their portions, nor of themselves in marriage, without the knowledge and advice of my loving brother M^r Henry Shrimpton. To my three sons, Ebenezer, Epaphras and Silas, each four hundred pounds apiece, at their respective ages of twenty-one years. To my daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, each four hundred pounds, at twenty-one or day of marriage. The two thousand pounds given to my five youngest children to remain in the hands of my brother Henry, to be improved, he allowing my wife, during widowhood, a competent proportion of the improvement towards their education. To the Church of Christ whereof M^r John Sympson is pastor ten pounds. To M^r Wentworth Day, and M^r Richard Goodgroome, each, five pounds apiece. To the Church of Christ which use to meet by Allhallows by the Wall ten pounds. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton the residue. My brother Henry Shrimpton to be the executor. Alderman William Peake to be overseer.

Wit: William Booker, Thomas Norman.

May, 186.

EBENEZER SHRIMPTON, of the parish of S^t Katherine Cree Church London, haberdasher, 23 January 1678-9, proved 13 February 1678 by Epaphras Shrimpton, brother & executor. To brother William Benlowes ten shillings and to sister Mary Benlowes his wife, ten shillings; to brother Silas Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Elizabeth Shrimpton ten shillings; to sister Lydia Shrimpton ten shillings; the rest to brother Epaphras Shrimpton who is to see my legacies and debts paid and funeral discharged, and I make and ordain him to be my full and sole executor.

The witnesses were Ths. Wallslate at Queen hithe gate in Thames St., Robert Tyrrell in Crutched Fryers, and J^{no} Thrale against Vintner's Hall. King, 25.

ELIZABETH SHRIMPTON, being aged, 6 March 1678-9, proved 15 September, 1682. I forgive my two sons Epaphras and Sylas whatever shall remain unpaid of the money I laid out for binding them apprentices. To my said sons and to my two daughters, Elizabeth and Lydia, whatsoever shall be received of what is due unto me from my cousin M^r. Samuel Shrimpton and from M^r. John Croad. To my daughter-in-law Mary Bingly ten shillings to buy her a ring. My cousin Joseph Bland. My daughter Elizabeth Shrimpton to be executrix. Cottle, 113.

SAMUEL SHRIMPTON of Boston in the Co. of Suffolk, Prov. of Massachusetts Bay in New England Esq. 5 June 1697. To son Samuel and his heirs my brick messuage or tenement called the Exchange Tavern in Boston &c. and my brick ware house near the Town Dock; also my piece of land at the North End. To my kinswomen Abigail and Elizabeth Bourne of London three hundred pounds apiece, besides their respective legacies left them by their grandfather Shrimpton deceased. To my wife Elizabeth Shrimpton all the rest and residue during the term of her natural life, with full liberty before death to dispose of one thousand pounds thereof to whom and in such manner as to her shall seem most fit, meet and requisite. My said wife to be sole executrix.

Wit: Lydia Watts, Ursula Cooles, Eliezer Moody Sc^r.

On the third day of June in the year 1700 commission issued to Elizabeth Roberts, widow, mother and attorney of Elizabeth Shrimpton widow, recently named executrix &c.

Noel, 89.

LYDIA SHRIMPTON, of the city of London, spinster, 4 February 1682. proved 30 May 1685. To my brother Epaphras Shrimpton one shilling. To my brother Sylas Shrimpton one shilling. To my Sister Mary Bringley one shilling. All my debts and funeral charges being first paid I give and bequeath all the rest of my estate, real and personal, bills, bonds, chattells, dues and debts whatsoever unto my dearest sister M^r. Elizabeth Shrimpton whom I also appoint to be my sole executrix.

Wit: Agnes Hathorn, Caleb Hathorn, Walt. Himilton.

Cann, 64.

[An attested copy of the will of Edward Shrimpton, of Bednall Green, is recorded in Suffolk Probate Office, Boston, Lib. I. fol. 389, with the Commission out of the Prerogative Court in England, for the probate of wills, from William, Archbishop of Canterbury. This Commission, dated London, July 1, 1662, is directed to John Norton, minister, Simon Bradstreet, Hezekiah Usher and others, merchants. It authorizes Henry Shrimpton to act as Executor to the estate of his brother Edward. An abstract of this Will, proved in Boston, Sept. 6, 1662, with the form of the Oath to be administered to the Executor, is printed in the REGISTER, XI. 170-72.

Thomas Pounsett, of the Parish of St. Stephen, Coleman Street, "merchant taylor," of London, and Mary, wife of said Thomas, "one of the daughters of Edward Shrimpton, late of the Parish of Stepney als. Stebunheath," in the county of Middlesex, gives a power of attorney to her brother, Jonathan Shrimpton, now of New England, merchant, May 19, 1663. See Suffolk Deeds, Lib. IV. fol. 169-171. Also, mortgage deed of estate in Boston, of Edward Shrimpton and his children, Nov. 22, 1663, to William and Hannah Ballantine, ibid, fol. 161.

An abstract of the Will of Henry Shrimpton, of Boston, merchant, brother and Executor to Edward, above, dated 17. 5. 1666, proved Aug. 4, of the same year, is also given in the REGISTER, xv. 76-78. He provides that his "Cousinne, Mary Shrimpton, daughter of my late brother, Edward Shrimpton, Deceased, be paid the remainder of her portion according to her Father's will, with Interest, at sixe in the Hundred;" that, the £2000 given the five younger children, "be put out to Interest, and good Security taken for it." He gives £10 "to my sister, Elizabeth Shrimpton, wife to my Brother Edward Shrimpton," as also the same sum to each of the seven children of his late Brother Edward, mentions them all by name.

Samuel Shrimpton's Will is recorded at Suffolk Probate Office, Lib. viii. fol. 102. As also that of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. (Lib. xv. fol. 167), dated April 21, 1703, proved June 17, 1703. The latter mentions wife Elizabeth, to whom he gives the use of his estate in Suffolk, in right or by force of the Will of his grandfather Henry Shrimpton; his daughter Elizabeth, an only child; uncle Nicholas Roberts, of Boston, merchant, also "my brother Stephen Richardson." Mr. Edward Lyde, of Boston, merchant, executor.

Mary Shrimpton, relict of Jonathan Shrimpton, son of Edward of Bednall Green, administered upon her husband's estate, for the benefit of herself and two children, June 3, 1673. (Suffolk Deeds, Lib. vii. 337, 346, 347.)

The nuncupative will of Bethiah Shrimpton, daughter of Epaphras, and granddaughter of Edward, dated Saturday night, June 27, 1713, mentions, Madam Stoddard, Dr. John Clark, brother Samuel Eliot and his wife, brother and sister Hunt, brother and sister Shrimpton, brother William, sister Hannah, mother, and Humilis Williams. "Said Bethiah died 2^d July current." Ibid. Lib. xviii. fol. 136, 137.—W. B. TRASK.]

WILLIAM YEAMANS of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, yeoman, 24 February 1686, proved 7 May 1687. I give and bequeath to my brother Christopher Yeamans of Madnan's Neck¹ in the Queen's County on Long Island in the Province of New York in America, yeoman, the sum of five

shillings. And whereas there is the sum of one hundred and twelve pounds fifteen shillings and six pence silver money of New York aforesaid, due and owing unto me from my said brother upon bond, as also the sum of three pounds, with the increase thereof, for goods lately sent to him, I do hereby order and appoint that if he, my said brother, his executors or assigns, do and shall pay unto my executrix the said sum of one hundred and twelve pounds, fifteen shillings and six pence and do also account unto her for the said sum of three pounds &c. then I do give and bequeath unto my said brother twenty pounds like silver money of New York to be equally divided between such of my said brother's children as shall be then living. I give and bequeath unto my sister Anne Bakewell, widow, twelve pence; unto William Gooden ten shillings to buy him a ring. All the rest of my goods &c. to my wife Elizabeth Yeamans, whom I appoint sole executrix.

Foot, 71.

[¹Madnan's Neck is situated in or near Hempstead (Onderdonk's *History of Hempstead, Long Island*, pp. 44-52). See Petition from Madnan's Neck, also one from Christopher Yeamans of the same place to Lieut. Governor Thomas Dongan, about 1688, relative to their meeting-house, in O'Callaghan's *Documentary History of New York*, Vol. 3, pages 211, 212.—W. B. TRASK.]

Sir ROBERT YEAMANS of Redland, Co. Gloucester, Knight and Baronet, 24 January 1686, proved 11 May 1687. To be buried in the parish Church of St. Mary Redcliffe within the suburbs of the City of Bristol as near my first wife as may be. To the poor of Westbury super Trym, Gloucestershire. To my wife Abigail all my messuages &c. in the County of Gloucester for and during the term of her natural life. And after her decease I give to my kinsman Robert Stafford Esq. the tenement or farm in Redland, now in possession of Joyce Beavin, which I purchased of Ralph Sadler Esq. deceased. Other messuages to kinsman Robert Yeamans, now resident in the Island of Barbadoes, son of my late brother Sir John Yeamans deceased, with remainder to John Yeamans of Bristol, brewer, eldest son of my brother Joseph Yeamans deceased, next to Robert, second son of said Joseph, then to George, the third son, then to my right heirs forever. My wife Dame Abigail Yeamans to be sole executrix. Foot, 71.

[Sir Robert Yeamans, bart., was the second son of Robert Yeamans, alderman of Bristol, who was condemned, by a council of war, for corresponding with Prince Rupert and designing to deliver the city of Bristol into his hand. The two sons of Alderman Yeamans were both created baronets, namely, John, Jan. 12, 1664-5, and Robert, the testator, Dec. 31, 1666. The latter married a daughter of Sir Edward Stafford, knt., but died without issue in 1687. (See Burke's *Extinct Baronetage*, ed. 1844, pp. 592-4.) The Yeamans family was connected with Carolina as well as with New York and New England.—EDITOR.]

JOHN YEAMANS of the parish of S^t James within the liberty of Westminster, Esq. February 1747, proved 27 June 1750 by Shute Shrimpton Yeamans. I give all my real and personal estate whatsoever and wheresoever to my only son Shute Shrimpton Yeamans &c. subject nevertheless to and chargeable with the payment of my debts and funeral expenses and also to and with the payment of the sum of four hundred pounds sterling to my niece Mary Vlack, the wife of M^r Johannis de Windt of the Island of S^t Thomas in America, if living at the time of my decease, otherwise to go to and be divided amongst her children in equal shares &c., and also subject to and chargeable with the payment of one annuity or yearly sum of twenty pounds sterling to Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard of Boston in New England, mother of my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or

yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to M^r Mary Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Sarah Stoddard of Boston in New England, sister to my late wife, during her natural life, and of one other annuity or yearly sum of ten pounds sterling to Mrs. Mehitable Stoddard of Boston in New England &c. &c.; hereby recommending to my son and not doubting but that he will be farther kind to the said annuitants as he shall see occasion.

My son to be sole executor. If my said son shall happen to die before me I then give one annuity or yearly sum of two hundred pounds sterling to my daughter Matilda, the wife of my son, during her widowhood. But if she marries again I give her only the sum of one hundred pounds sterling during the remainder of her life; the said last mentioned annuities to my daughter to be issuing and payable out of my real estate in the Island of Antigua.

I give my said real estate in the Island of Antigua and all other my real and personal estate, whatsoever and wheresoever, to George Thomas Esq., Samuel Martin Esq., and Samuel Martin Esq. the younger, all now or late of the Island of Antigua &c., in trust &c. &c.; And as to all my real and personal estate in New England, in trust for and to the use of the said Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah and Mehitable Stoddard, and the heirs of their respective bodies, to take as tenants in common and not as joint tenants; And in default of issue of their bodies respectively then, as to their respective shares, in trust for and to the use of Eliakim Hutchinson Esq., of Boston in New England and his heirs, if living at the time of my decease, or otherwise in trust for and to the use of the heirs of the said Eliakim Hutchinson.

Wit: H. Maria Byam, Lydia Byam, Elizabeth Mackinen.

219 Greenly.

[See Heraldic Journal, I.—133—4; II.—34.—H. F. W.]

SHUTE SIRIMPTON YEAMANS of Richmond in the County of Surry Esquire 4 August 1768, proved 30 September 1769. To my son John Yeamans my watch and rings. To my son Shute Yeamans the silver Tureen the large silver cup the three cases of silver handled knives and forks and the silver bread basket. The remainder of my plate vessels and all my books and bookcases to my son John Yeamans. The lease of my house upon Richmond Green with the household goods and furniture therein to be sold. To son Shute the sum of four thousand pounds sterling to be paid unto him at his age of twenty one years. To my servant Sarah Walton twenty one pounds for her great care and attendance on my late wife and daughter in their illnesses. Five pounds to each of my other servants.

I give and devise unto my said son Shute Yeaman and his heirs my farm with the appurtenances called or known by the name of Chelsea farm, situate near Boston in New England in North America and now let to Robert Temple Esquire at the yearly rent of forty pounds sterling. If he die before he shall attain the age of twenty one years then I give and devise my said farm &c. unto my said son John.

I give and devise all my other lands hereditaments and real estate whatsoever in the Island of Antigua in the West Indies, in the provinces of New England and New Hampshire in North America, or elsewhere unto William Berners Esquire of Woolverston Park in Suffolk, William Gunthorpe of Antigua aforesaid Esquire, Samuel Mercer of the City of London Esquire

and Mr Thomas Greenough of Boston in New England aforesaid &c. upon (certain) trusts ; — to the use of my son John and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use of my son Shute and the heirs of his body &c., then to the use and behoof of my aunts Mary Chauncy Sarah Greenough and Mehitable Hyslop of Boston in New England aforesaid and the heirs of their respective bodies &c. as tenants in common and not as joint tenants, then to the use and behoof of my own right heirs forever.

Then follow instructions as to the care and management of the said estates and the investment and disposition of the debts, issues and profits thereof. The said William Berners, William Gunthorpe Samuel Mercer and Thomas Greenough to be executors of the will and guardians of the persons and estates of the said sons until they shall respectively attain the age of twenty one years.

Witnesses Godfrey Kettle, Basinghall Street London. Tim^r Thornhill clerk to M^r Kettle. Howell Powell servant to M^r Kettle. 330, Bogg.

[Richmond

baptized

Mch. 12. 1752	Ann d. of Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq. & Matilda
Nov. 16. 1754	Shute s. of do & do.

buried

June 15. 1767	Matilda Yeamans
Nov. 17. 1767	Miss Ann Yeamans
Sep. 18. 1769	Shute Shrimpton Yeamans Esq.

J. C. C. SMITH.]

[Henry Yeamans, father of John, the testator, married Miss Shute, her christian name not ascertained. She was a sister of Gov. Samuel Shute, who succeeded Joseph Dudley as Governor of Massachusetts and New Hampshire in 1716. Lieut. Governor John Yeamans, of Antigua, father of Henry Yeamans, according to the family history, had by his wife, previously named Nichols, besides Henry, an elder son John, and a younger, William, also six daughters, whose names are given in the "Yeamans pedigree," page 231, Sumner's *History of East Boston*.

John, the testator, who died in 1749, married Elizabeth Shrimpton, daughter of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun. She was born Aug. 26, 1702, died Dec. 4, 1721. Their only son, Shute Shrimpton Yeamans, born Aug. 20, 1721, died Sept. 10, 1769, married Matilda Gunthorp, had two daughters who died in infancy, as also a son John; and a son Shute, who died under age, unmarried.

Mrs. Elizabeth Stoddard, whose maiden name was Elizabeth Richardson, mentioned in the above abstract of the will as mother-in-law of the testator, married first, Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., who died May 25, 1703. By Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., she had a daughter Elizabeth, who married John Yeamans, as above stated.

Elizabeth (Richardson) Shrimpton, the widow of Samuel Shrimpton, Jun., married Dec. 23, 1713, David Stoddard, son of Simeon Stoddard. The latter had for his second wife, Elizabeth, widow of Col. Samuel Shrimpton. There being three Elizabeth Shrimptons, matrons and maiden, and two Samuel Shrimptons, father and son, each of whom had a wife and one a daughter named Elizabeth, has heretofore led to some complication in the relationship details of certain members of the family.

Mary, Sarah and Mehitable Stoddard were, respectively, daughters of David and Elizabeth (Richardson, Shrimpton) Stoddard. Mary married the Rev. Charles Chauncy, D.D.; Sarah, Dea. Thomas Greenough; and Mehitable, William Hyslop. The latter were the grandparents of the late Gen. William Hyslop Sumner, of Jamaica Plain. For further particulars, see "Stoddard Pedigree," facing page 226, Sumner's *East Boston*.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN WILLIAMS of the parish of St George the Martyr, in the Borough of Southwark and County of Surrey, Esq^r (by mark) 25 October 1718, proved 16 December 1718. All my arrears of pay due and owing to me,

at the time of my decease, from the crown of Great Britian, as captain of one of the independent companies of foot in North America,—and all my real and personal estate in the County of Cornwall and in the Kingdom of England and in North America, or elsewhere, I give to my loving brother George Williams and his heirs and assigns, whom I do make sole executor.

Wit: Robert Elliot, John Gibson, Daniel Prior and R. Hawson.

Tenison, 248.

Sir THOMAS CROOKE of Baltamore, county Cork, Knight and Baronet, of the age of fifty six years or thereabouts, 17 February 1629, proved 7 May 1630. My wife Dame Mary Crooke to have my whole estate left to her sole managing and to remain henceforth as sole executrix, and neither of my two sons, Samuel Crookes nor James Crookes, shall intermeddle with any part of my lands and goods, but shall wholly wait upon their said mother for such supplies of charges for their education as to her shall seem fit, who, I doubt not, will be helpful to them according to her wisdom and ability. I have likewise one daughter, named Judith, divers years since married to Vincent Gooken Esq., who I know need be no charge to my late tattered estate; notwithstanding, as a token from her dear father, I would have her mother pay unto her ten pounds within a year next after my decease. I have a loving brother called Doctor Helkiah Crooke betwixt whom and me there is an old account of about thirty three pounds; my will is that my executrix shall release that unto him. Another brother called Richard Crooke, who had shewed kindness to my children in my absence. To him ten pounds, within one year &c. A loving son in law called Arthur Jackson, dwelling in Woodstreet London, from whom and from Mary his wife I have received so many kindnesses unto myself being present at several times and unto my children in my absence that I am not able to requite them; yet, as a friendly gift at parting, I bequeath to him the sum of twenty pounds and to Mary his wife the sum of ten pounds. Another brother called Samuel Crooke, Rector of Wrington in Somersetshire, where divers of my children have had their education for divers years, who hath a wife, my very loving sister, Judith Crooke; to them thirty pounds. My sister Rachel Rosse, wife of Henry Rosse of London, goldsmith, much impoverished, — & a good old aunt, called Aunt Hudson, — a yearly pension of forty shillings.

Wit: Helkiah Crooke, Arthur Jackson, Danyell Johnson, the mark of Alexander Hande.

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1629-34), fol. 27.

ARTHUR JACKSON of London, Clerk, proved 17 August 1666. Wife Mary. Eldest son Joseph, second son John. Messuage in Thredneedle Street. Son John's wife. Eldest daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Hoor. My second daughter Martha Jackson. My grand children (named). An interest in certain lands in Ireland which were formerly my mother's Lady Crooke and now are the jointure of Lady Crooke the widow of my brother Sir Samuel Crooke. The poor of Waldingfield, Suffolk. Mico, 130.

RICHARD RICHMOND, citizen and leather seller of London, 15 April 1684, proved 23 January 1684. To cousin Richaid Rodd, my apprentice, one hundred pounds within one month after the expiration of his term of apprenticeship. To my brother Hounsdon Richmond of St Martins le Grand, victualler, one shilling. To my cousin Christopher Richmond of St.



INDEX

OF

NAMES OF PERSONS.

- A**DAMS, ELIZABETH, 238
George, 238
John, 238
Mary, 238
Sarah, 238
Thomas, 238
ADDERLY, RICHARD, 294
Alden, John, 256
Priscilla, 256
Aldey, Edward, 290
Aldred, Tabitha, 280
Allen, { Dr., 303
Allin, { Johanna, 278
John, 246
Thomas, 246, 278, 312
William, 265
Allerton, —, 255
Alley, —, 297
Allington, Margaret, 297
Allstone, Ann, 283
Elizabeth, 283
Alman, Edward, 268
Alvy, { Alice, 318, 319
Alvey, { Arthur, 318, 319
Bernard, 319
Ambler, Elizabeth, 240
Jaquelin, 240
Richard, 240
AMES, Elizabeth, 279, 280
Amies, Joan, 279
John, 279
Philip, 279
Ruth, 279, 280
Susan, 279
Susanna, 279
WILLIAM, 278, 279, 280,
281
Amhurst, Nicholas, 294
Anderson, Mr., 282
William, 314
Anderton, James, 319
Andrewes, { —, 303
Andrews, Amos, 273
ANDROS, { Ann, 273
Anne, 273
Cesar, 273
EDMUND, 263, 272, 277, 280,
273, 274
Elizabeth, 272, 273
George, 273
John, 272, 273
Joseph, 302
Magdalen, 273
Mary, 273
Thomas, 270
William, 273
ANDROWES, John, 319
Roger, 319
WILLIAM, 319
Angier, Edmund, 279, 280
Ruth, 279, 280
Samuel, 278, 279
Ansell, George, 244
Appleton, Anne, 302
ARGHDALE, { —, 307
Archedale, { ABRAHAM, 316,
317, 318, 319
Alice, 316, 318
Anna, 316
Anne, 318
Audrey, 318
Barbara, 306, 316,
317, 318, 319
Barnard, 318
Blith, 317
Bridget, 317, 318
Cyprian, 318
Daniel, 316, 318
Dorothy, 318
Edward, 316
Elizabeth, 316, 318
Frances, 317, 318
John, 316, 317, 318
Judith, 318, 319
Kath., 318
Margaret, 317, 318
MARTIN, 316, 318
Mary, 316, 317, 318
318, 319
MATTHEW, 316, 318
318, 319
RICHARD, 301,
316, 317, 318, 319
Robert, 316, 318,
319
SAMUEL, 316, 318
Sara, 316, 317, 318
Sarah, 316, 317, 318
Susan, 319
THOMAS, 316, 317,
318, 319
Virgill, 318
Armistead, William, 292
Arundell, Allen, 312
Ash, Elizabeth, 260
Ashby, Elizabeth, 313
John, 313
Ashton, Nicholas, 259
Astwood, John, 246, 252
Atlee, James, 298
Ayloffe, Barbara, 318
Backhouse, Frances, 301
BACON, Edmund, 292
Elizabeth, 292
John, 292
Lionell, 292
Nathaniel, 291, 292
NICHOLAS, 291, 292
Philip, 291, 292
Robert, 259
Badeley, John, 280
Lydia, 280
Sarah, 280
Bailey, Walter, 310
Baken, { Thomas, 316
Baker, —, 300
Bakewell, —, 302
Anne, 322
Elizabeth, 304
John, 304
Baldridge, Mr., 299
Ball, Mr., 268
Ballantine, Hannah, 321
William, 321
Ballard, Jarvis, 263
Martha, 263
Balston, Nathaniel, 303, 305
Bardoll, George, 287
Bargrave, Doctor, 312
Isaac, 312
BARHAM, ANTHONY, 290
Elizabeth, 290
Elizabeth, 316, 318 Barker, John, 305
Mary, 305
John, 316, 317, 318 Barlowe, Richard, 290
Barlowe, Richard, 290
Barnes, Anne, 318
Barbara, 318
Joseph, 318
Richard, 314
Baron, Charles, 244
Barrett, William, 238, 259
Barsham, Elizabeth, 294
William, 294
Martha, 282, 284
Thomas, 282
Barsham, Elizabeth, 294
Jane, 275
Bate, Elizabeth, 326, 327
Thomas, 327
Baxter, Margaret, 273
Bayes, Joshua, 283
Baynard, Frances, 243
Thomas, 243
Baynton, Charles, 287
Beadle, Thomas, 317
BEAL, { Ann, 294
Beale, { CHRISTOPHER, 294
Elizabeth, 294, 302
Katherine, 294
Margaret, 294
Miles, 282
Robert, 294
Thomas, 294, 303
BEARD, Charles, 296
Elizabeth, 296
Jane, 296
Jeane, 296
MARGARET, 296
Thomas, 296, 297
Beaumont, John, 312
Beavin, Joyce, 322
Beercroft, Jone, 265
Belchamber, Samuel, 256
Benjamin, Annabellia, 294
Jonathan, 294
Benlowes, Mary, 320
William, 320

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Bennett, { Ambrose, 291
Bennet, } Humphrey, 307
Jane, 276, 307
Joane, 291
John, 276
Margaret, 318
Morris, 291
Philip, 291
Richard, 290
Thomas, 291
William, 291
- Berington, Alice, 243
Bridget, 243
Thomas, 243
- Berisford, Ann, 312
- Berners, William, 323, 324
- Berriff, Sarah, 246
- Betham, —, 242, 309
- Bethune, Nathaniel, 303
- Beets, —, 284
- Bifield, Nathaniel, 288
Richard, 288
- Bigg, { John, 262, 263
Bigge, } Mary, 262, 263
William, 262, 263
- Bingly, Mary, 320
- Birch, —, 303
- Bird, Mr., 256
- BIRKENHEAD, ISAAC, 296
Randolph, 296
- Bishop, Henry, 298
Thomas, 293
- Biss, James, 263
Mary, 263
- Blackbourne, Bridget, 318
Richard, 318
William, 318
- Blackwell, Susanna, 260
- Bland, Joseph, 320
- Bliss, —, 260
- Blissenden, —, 268
- Bloomfield, Augustine, 290
Mary, 280
- Blundell, Benjamin, 304
Sarah, 304
- Blunden, Mr., 265
Sarah, 265
- Boad, { Henry, 241
Boade, } Thomas, 281
- Bocking, Sarah, 281
Thomas, 281
- Bodd, William, 297
- Bodkin, Mr., 266
- BOISE, } Chene, 312
Boys, } Cheney, 312
- Boye, { Christopher, 312
Edward, 295
Hannah, 312
Henry, 295
JOHN, 295, 312
Luke, 312
- Bond, Henry, 294
- Booker, William, 320
- Bookey, John, 313
- Borham, John, 297
Lydia, 297
- Borles, Sir William, 307
- Bosworth, Henry, 257
Jacob, 257
- Boult, Robert, 259
- Bourne, Abigail, 320
Elizabeth, 320
- Boutineau, James, 303
- Bowles, Katherine, 263
- Bowrne, Robert, 312
- Boyse, see Boise.
- Bracken, John, 291
- Bradford, William, 265
- Bradstreet, Simon, 321
- Branden, Martin, 264
- Brandinge, John, 294
- Bridges, John, 288
Thomas, 288
- Sabet, 284
- Bringley, Mary, 321
- BRISCOE, { Alexander, 268
Briscow, } Anne, 267
Edward, 267, 268
Guy, 267
Isabel, 267
John, 267
Margaret, 267
Mary, 267, 268
Robert, 268
Thomas, 267
William, 267, 268
- Brock, { John, 291
Brocke, } Robert A., 240, 243, 274, 290, 291, 292, 312, 313, 314
- Broghill, —, 249
- Brooke, Elizabeth, 318
- Brown, { Arthur, 259
Browne, } Edward, 316, 318, 319
Elizabeth, 259, 261, 313, 314
- Henry, 267
- Jane, 313, 314
- John, 279
- John Coffin Jones, 300, 301, 303, 307
- Katherine, 316, 318
- Sarah, 242
- Thomas, 259
- William, 242, 280, 281, 313, 314
- Brownlow, Peter, 238
Rebecca, 238
- Brudenall, William, 282
- Bruges, Thomas, 276
- W. H. Ludlow, 276
- Henry Hungerford Ludlow, 274, 276
- Buckell, Sir Christopher, 294
- Buckley, } Avis, 285
Charles, 286
- Bulkeley, } Dorothy, 285, 286
Edward, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287
Elizabeth, 282, 285, 286
- Gershom, 283, 285, 286
- Grace, 286
- Jane, 286
- John, 286, 286, 287
- Margaret, 286
- Mary, 286 [286
- Peter, 287, 288, 285,
- Sarah, 282, 286
- Thomas, 281, 283, 285
- Buller, Coll, 296
- Bulstrode, Philippa, 275
William, 276
- Bundick, William, 297
- Burden, Henry, 294
- Burke, John Bernard, 306, 307, 309, 322
- Burrell, —, 265
- Burroughes, William, 271, 272
- Burt, Ann, 251
Hugh, 251, 252
- Burton, —, 253
- George, 292
John, 308
Martha, 319
Stephen, 319
- Burwell, Lewis, 240
Mary, 240
Rebecca, 240
- Busbie, } Katherine, 272
Mary, 318
- Busfield, Joseph, 240
- Bushnell, Sarah, 254
- Butler, Amory, 291
Christopher, 291
- Elizabeth, 294, 291
- John, 291
- Jon., 291
- Butt, Sarah, 239
- Byam, H. Maria, 323
Lydia, 323
- Bydolphe, —, 301
- Byfield, see Bifield.
- William, 290, 291
- Oteia, 291
- Robert, 291
- Sara, 290
- William, 290, 291
- Callamy, Edmond, 307
- Candler, Nicholas, 292
- Philip, 292
- Canon, Joanna, 264
- Carleton, Lord, 307
- Allie, 308
- Dudley, 307
- George, 307, 308
- CARNABY, { JOHN, 294
Carnabye, } Mary, 294
Samuel, 294
- Carter, Elizabeth, 309
John, 309
- Richard, 309
- Robert, 255, 309
- Sarah, 309
- Thomas, 238
- William, 309
- Carver, John, 255
- Cason, Thomas, 242
- Cave, Alice, 262, 263
- Catherine, 263
- Dorothy, 263
- Francis, 262
- CENEY, Mrs., 283
- CHAMBERLAIN, } Doctor, 292
Chamberlaine, } Anne, 308, 309
- Elizabeth, 309
- George, 308, 309
- JOHN, 307, 309
- Margery, 309
- Richard, 308, 309
- Robert, 307, 309
- Chambers, Lawrence, 306
- Chandler, } Ambros, 207
Chanler, } Elizabeth, 313
- Chapel, Jacob, 313
- Mary, 309
- Samuel, 306
- Charles, King, I., 263, 274, 276, 277
II., 260
- Charlton, Ann, 306
- Nicholas, 304
- Chauncey, Charles, 324
- Mary, 324
- Sarah, 286
- Checheley, Thomas, 269
- Cheever, } Ames, 280
Cheevers, } Ezekiel, 280
- Ruth, 279
- Samuel, 279, 280
- Chester, Joseph L., 271, 300
- Chickering, Henry, 280
- Church, Joane, 297
- Churchill, —, 284
- Clap, Joanna, 312
- Roger, 311, 312
- Supply, 312
- Clapham, Christopher, 272, 273, 274
- Elizabeth, 272
- George, 274
- William, 274
- Clark, } —, 260
Clarke, } Doctor, 270
Clerke, } Elizabeth, 285, 286
- George, 301
- John, 321

- Clark, { Jonas, 285, 286
cont'd { Lucy, 285, 286
 Mary, 285, 286
 Nicholas, 261
 Robert, 304
 Thomas, 285, 286, 287
- Clarkson, Robert, 272
- Clayton, Doctor, 263
- Claxton, Hanna, 271, 272
 Robert, 271
- Clench, Thomas, 310
- Clifton, Mary, 317
- Climpson, George, 294
- Clopton, John, 288
- Cock, { —, 314
- Cooke, { Bethia, 298
 Charles George, 292
 Mary, 298
 Martha, 298
 Nathaniel, 298
 Sarah, 298
 Thomas, 298
- Coffin, { Thomas, 290
- Coffyn, { Thomas, 290
- Cogan, Henry, 311
- Coker, Bridget, 275
 Henry, 275
- Colbron, { Henry, 270
- Colbrone, { James, 317
 Thomas, 317
- Cole, —, 250, 283
 Hiller, 283
 John, 246
 Thomas, 245, 246
- Collins, { John, 256
- Collyns, { Thomas, 290
- Colman, Benjamin, 303
- Colwall, { Daniel, 289, 290
- Colwell, { Daniel, 289, 290
- Comb, { Mrs., 316
- Combe, { Archdeacon, 317
- Combes, { John, 301, 317, 318
 Margaret, 317, 318
 Mary, 317
- Commens, Francis, 259
- Conant, Roger, 280
- CONVERS, Agnes, 237
 ALLEN, 237
 Andrew, 237
 Daniel, 237
 Edward, 237
 Elizabeth, 237, 238
 Frances, 237
 Gabriel, 237, 238
 Joane, 237
 JOHN, 237
 Katre, 237
 Letties, 237
 Lydia, 237
 Richard, 237, 238
 Ruth, 237
 THOMAS, 237
 WILLIAM, 237
- Cooke, Aaron, 312
 John, 263
 Martha, 263
 Thomas, 301
- Cooles, Ursula, 320
- Coope, Katherine, 263
- Cooper, —, 251, 319
 Thomas, 272, 303
- Cope, see Copp.
- Copley, Thomas, 293
- Cope, { ANTHONY, 315
- Copp, { Denney, 315, 316
 Richard, 316
 Samuel, 315, 316
 Thomas, 315
 Walter, 315, 316
 William, 315, 316
- Cotton, Elizabeth, 265
 Sampson, 265
- Coventry, Francis, 271
 Samuel, 271
- Coxe, William, 266, 267
- Coxall, Esdras, 266
- Crawley, Elizabeth, 314
- Creed, John, 292
- Crenshaw, —, 292
- Cresnor, —, 284
- Crispe, Hannah, 272
- Criston, Doctor, 284
- Crittenden, —, 284
- Croad, John, 320
- Cromwell, Elizabeth, 263
 Jane, 250, 262, 263
 Oliver, 249, 252, 253
 254, 260, 278, 290
- Richard, 260
- Robert, 250
- Thomas, 263
- CROOKE, { Helkiah, 325
 Crookes, { James, 325
 Judith, 325
 Mary, 325
 Rachel, 325
 Richard, 325
 Samuel, 325
- THOMAS, 325
- Crosier, William, 298
- Croxon, { Richard, 244, 251
- Croxtion, { Sarah, 244, 251
 Thomas, 244, 251
- Cuffee, John, 308
- Cullum, Jane, 242
 John, 242
- Curgaven, 284
- Curfice, { Jane, 297
- Curtis, { Sara, 309
- Curtise, { Thomas, 309
- Dafforne, Isaac, 256
- Danvers, Elizabeth, 302, 306
 William, 306
- Darbyshire, Mrs., 319
- D'Aungier, Douglas, 276
 Sir Francis, 276
- Daves, { Mr., 270
- Davis, { James, 293
- Davys, { William, 293
- Dawson, Mary, 306
- Day, Wentworth, 320
- DEAN, { Agnes, 243
- Deane, { Alice, 243
- DeDene, { Amy, 243
 Ann, 243
 Anne, 241, 242, 243
- Bridget, 243
- Christopher, 243
- Elizabeth, 242, 243
- Frances, 243
- Francis, 243
- Henry, 242, 243
- Isabel, 243
- Isabella, 243
- James, 242, 243
- Jane, 242
- John, 242, 243, 244
- John Bathurst, 242
- John Ward, 254, 257,
 260, 261, 262, 264,
 267, 270, 271, 274,
 276, 281, 285, 287,
 292, 297, 298
- Margery, 243
- Mary, 243
- Matthew, 243
- Rebecca, 242
- Richard, 242, 243
- Samuel, 242
- Sarah, 242
- Susannah, 243
- THOMAS, 241, 242, 243
- Walter, 242, 243
- William, 242, 243
- William Reed, 242
- Deesbro, see Desborough.
- De La Warre, Lord, 275
- Dennington, Edmund, 280
 Margaret, 280
- Dent, Rachel, 283
- Derbie, William, 310, 311
- Dering, Anthony, 270
 Elizabeth, 270
- Desborough, —, 250
 Desbro, { Abigail, 244, 245,
 250, 253
- Desbrough, —, 250
- Desbrowe, { Agnes, 244
 Ann, 244, 251
- Deesbro, { Anna, 244
 Dorothy, 250, 252
 Elizabeth, 244, 245,
 246, 250, 251
- Disborow, —, 250
- Disbrow, —, 251
- Disbro, —, 252
- DISBROWE, { ISAAC, 244, 251
 Jacob, 246
- JAMES, 244, 246,
 250, 252, 253
- Jane, 250, 252, 253
- JEFFERY, 244, 252
- John, 244, 250,
 251, 252, 253
- Katherine, 244
- Mary, 244, 251
- Nathaniel, 244,
 247, 250, 251
- Nicholas, 244
- Rose, 245, 250, 251
- SAMUEL, 244, 245,
 246, 249, 250, 251,
 252, 253
- Sarah, 244, 251
- Susan, 244, 251
- WILLIAM, 244
- Devinok, Mr., 284
 Catherine, 283
- DeWindt, Johannis, 322
 Mary, 322
- Dexter, Henry M., 255
- Dickerson, Philemon, 280
- DINGLEY, JOHN, 265
- Disbrow, see Desborough.
- Diston, Mr., 284
 Elizabeth, 283
- Ditchfield, Mary, 301
- Dixon, Richard, 288
- Dod, John, 313
 Mary, 313
- Dongan, Thomas, 322
- Doves, Thomasine, 290
- Dowell, Elizabeth, 298
- Downes, Anne, 309
 Robert, 309
- Drake, Francis, 262
 John, 263
 Katherine, 263
 Margaret, 263
- Drewrie, { Lady, 308
 Mrs., 282
- Drury, { Ann, 327
 Charles, 327
 Henry, 308
- John Ward, 254, 257,
 260, 261, 262, 264,
 267, 270, 271, 274,
 276, 281, 285, 287,
 292, 297, 298
- Drury, see Drewrie.
- Dudley, Joseph, 242, 324
 William, 248
- Duke, Mary, 290
- Dunhurst, Margery, 243
- Dunkin, E. H. W., 265, 266
- Dunscombe, Hannah, 289, 290
 Jadwin, 289
- Philip, 289, 290
- Thomas, 289, 290
- Dutton, Susanna, 301
- Eager, { Edward, 295
- Eger, { Jane, 295
- Rose, 295

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Ealy, see Elye.
 Earle, { Doctor, 303
 Earl, { William, 274
 Earth, Ursula, 275
 William, 275
 Eaton, —, 253
 Edwards, Bartholomew, 268, 269,
 270
 Hannah, 315
 Meridah, 299
 Edward, King, III., 242
 IV., 288
 Eldred, John, 265
 Eliot, { John, 251, 298
 Elliot, Mary, 298
 Philip, 298
 Robert, 325
 Samuel, 321
 Elizabeth, Queen, 287, 288, 289
 Elsley, Mary, 326
 Elye, { John, 296
 Ealy, { John, 296
 Emerson, Edward, 286
 Elizabeth, 286
 Joseph, 286
 Emerton, Agnes, 309
 Richard, 309
 Endicott, John, 253
 Estemond, Richard, 261
 Evance, Audrey, 253
 Daniel, 253
 Hugh, 253
 John, 247, 253
 Stephen, 253
 Susanna, 253
 Thomas, 253
EVE, Adam, 294
 Annabella, 294
 Anne, 294
 Elizabeth, 294
RICHARD, 293, 294
 Sarah, 294
 Scath, 294
 Ewer, Anne, 304
 Charles, 285
 George, 297
 Walter, 304
 Fairerbancke, Joseph, 293
 Fanshawe, Lady, 307
 Henry, 307
 Faris, John, 304, 305
 Mary, 304, 305
 William, 304
 Farnborough, Baron, 305
 Farr, Anne, 242
 Thomas, 242
 William, 242
 Farrington, —, 251
 John, 252
FAUKNER, { ELIZABETH, 281
 282, 283, 284, 285, 287
 Fawknere, { 286, 287
 EVERARD, 281, 282, Gibbs, { 297
 284, 285, 287
 Jane, 282, 284
 Jenny, 284
 John, 281
 Sarah, 282, 284
 Susan, 284
 Susanna, 282
 Faunquire, William, 304
 Fawknere, see Faulkner.
 Feake, Sarah, 297
 Feilder, Charles, 239
 Grace, 239
 Felt, Joseph B., 311
 Ferne, Anne, 318
 Anthony, 318
 Mary, 318
 Field, Anne, 318
 Dorothy, 318
 Flaxmer, { Anne, 296
 Flexmer, } Elizabeth, 296
 Flaxmer, { Francis, 296
 cont'd { George, 296
 Mary, 296
 Susan, 296
 William, 296
 Fleetwood, Elizabeth, 318
 John, 318, 319
 William, 318, 319
 Fletcher, Joan, 279
 Richard, 294
 Susanna, 283
 Flexmer, see Flaxmer.
 Flexney, Francis, 318
 Flint, Jane, 286
 Ephraim, 286
 Foord, John, 297
 Ford, Abigail, 312
 Ann, 312
 Hepzibah, 312
 Joanna, 312
 Thomas, 311, 312
 Forrest, Goodwife, 295
 Foster, —, 309
 Fox, Doctor, 270
 John, 239
 Mary, 238
 Peter, 238
STEPHEN, 238
 Thomas, 238
 William, 238
 Foxley, Mr., 270
 Freeman, Goodwife, 295
FREWEN, Accepted, 262, 263
 JOHN, 263
 Mary, 263
 Stephen, 262
THANKFUL, 262, 263
 Thomas, 262
 Frye, Eleanor, 285
 Fryers, Crutchett, 320
 Fuller, Anne, 265
 John, 238
 Sarah, 315
 Thomas, 315
 Furness, Jane, 282
 Fynn, Margaret, 280
 Gale, George, 299, 300
 Mildred, 299, 300
 Galler, Christian, 261
 Gardiner, { —, 301
 Gardner, { Robert, 316
 Samuel, 319
 Thomas, 301
 Gascoign, Mrs., 303
 Gascony, Lawrence, 287
 Gasen, —, 312
 Gathings, Thomas, 294
 Gaylord, William, 312
 Gee, Richard, 315
 Edmund, 269, 270
 Elizabeth, 268, 269, 270
 Isabel, 269
 John, 270
 Mary, 270
 Thomas, 270
 William, 268, 269, 270
 Gibson, John, 325
 Gilbert, Bartholomew, 294
 Gilder, Joseph, 281
 Gillett, Phillip, 292
 Gillman, Ann, 257
 Glenister, Susanna, 310
 Thomas, 310
 William, 310
 Goffe, Ann, 253
 William, 253
 Golt, John, 262
 Goldingham, —, 252
 Gooden, William, 322
 Goodin, Doctor, 244
 Goodgroome, Richard, 320
 Goodman, Godfrey, 270
 Goodeare, Stephen, 271
 Gooken, Judith, 325
 Vincent, 325
 Goose, William, 279
 Gore, Jane, 302, 307
 William, 307
 Grant, { —, 271
 Graunt, { Anne, 272
 Graunte, { Matthew, 312
 Graves, —, 290, 302, 303
 Maria, 316
GRAY, { Abraham, 264
 Grey, { Ann, 264
 Christopher, 264
 Elizabeth, 264
 Henry, 264
 Isaac, 264
 Jane, 242
 John, 264
 Josiah, 264
 Rebecca, 264
 Susanna, 264
WILLIAM, 264
GREENE, { —, 246, 258
 Grene, { Alexander, 264
 Ann, 264
 Christopher, 264, 265
 Dorothy, 264
 Elizabeth, 264
 Francis, 264
 John, 264
 Mary, 258
 Nicholas, 265
 Richard, 237, 264
 Richmond, 323
 ROBERT, 264
 Greenhill, William, 264
 Greenough, Sarah, 324
 Thomas, 324
 Griggs, —, 251
 Grindall, Edmond, 267
 Gunthorpe, Matilda, 324
 William, 323, 324
HACKSHAW, Humphrey, 257
 ROBERT, 298
 Haddock, Anna, 314
 Hales, —, 268
 Halford, William, 242
 Hall, Ann, 243
 Anne, 275
 Catherine, 264, 274
 Jerome, 256
 John, 293
 Mary, 318
 Thomas, 275
 Hallowell, J. O., 289
 Hamey, —, 263, 270
 Hamond, John, 292
 Hampden, John, 243
 Hampton, Thomas, 292
 Hancock, Elizabeth, 285, 286
 Joan, 285, 286
 John, 285, 286
 Judith, 243
 Mary, 285
 Nathaniel, 285, 286
 Richard, 243
 Hande, Alexander, 325
 Handley, Katherine, 304
 Samuel, 304
HANNSWORTH, FRANCIS, 292
 Harewin, James, 259
 Harford, Charles, 262
 Harlam, Mr., 317
 Harper, —, 313
 Harris, Bridget, 318
 John, 293
 Robert, 293
 William, 282, 283

- Harrison, —, 312, 314
Lady, 284
Hart, —, 289
Mare, 270
HARTWELL, Harrison, 314
HENRY, 313, 314
John, 313, 314
Mary, 313, 314
William, 313, 314
Harvard, Anne, 266
John, 265, 266, 267
Robert, 266, 267
Thomas, 266, 267
HARWOOD, Ann, 257
Benjamin, 257
Elizabeth, 256, 257
Hannah, 256, 257
Hezekiah, 257
George, 257
Jacob, 256, 257
Jeremiah, 257
JOHN, 266, 257
Joseph, 256, 257
Nathaniel, 266, 257
Rachel, 257
Thomas, 266, 257, 291
William, 257
Haselrig, { Arthur, 270
Heseirrigge, { Rebecca, 269, 270
Thomas, 270
Hassam, John T., 280
Hasted, —, 270
Hathorn, Agnes, 321
Caleb, 321
Hatley, —, 250
Hawson, R., 326
Haynes, —, 313
Major, 249
Hayter, Elizabeth, 244
Rebecca, 244
Heale, Giles, 255
Heard, Isaac, 300
Heath, Richard, 315
Heathcote, Matthew, 252
Heather, Mr., 266
Henninge, John, 262
Katherine, 262
Henry, King, IV., V., VI., 274
VIII., 278, 288
Herren, Mary, 239
Heskins, Elizabeth, 283
John, 283
Hester, John, 318
Margaret, 318
Hewes, Mary, 288
Richard B., 285
Heydon, John, 293
Hildesley, Mark, 272
Hill, —, 295
Deborah, 258
Thomas, 267
Zechariah, 268
Hiller, —, 283
Hills, { Jane, 238
Hilles, { Richard, 299
Hamilton, Walt., 321
Hoadly, see Hodley.
Hoare, —, 303
Hobson, Mary, 311
Rose, 260
William, 311
Hodgson, { Edward, 293
Hodson, { Grace, 293
John, 273, 293
Robert, 273
Hodley, { Benjamin, 264
Charles J., 264
John, 248, 264
Samuel, 254
Sarah, 254
Hodson, see Hodgson.
Holgrave, Martha, 298
Holland, John, 312
Holman, Susanna, 262
William, 262
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 267
Holowell, Isabella, 243
William, 243
Holt, { —, 319
Anne, 297
Katherine, 301
Holworthy, Elizabeth, 246
Matthew, 262, 253
HOOKER, Anne, 295
Cornelius, 295
EDWARD, 294, 295
Elizabeth, 295, 319
Ellen, 294
Henry, 295
John, 295
Mary, 295
Peter, 295
Ralph, 295
Richard, 295
Sibbell, 295
Hoor, Elizabeth, 325
Hopkins, Mr., 249
Hops, Mary, 311
William, 311
Horsey, Dorothy, 275
William, 275
Hough, Mary, 306
HOUGHTON, Ann, 258
Elizabeth, 268
Ellinor, 257, 258
Hannah, 258
John, 258
Joice, 258
Martha, 257
Mary, 253, 257, 258
259, 261
NICHOLAS, 253, 257
JOYLIFFE, {
258
ROBERT, 253, 257,
258, 269, 261, 277
Sarah, 258
Susanna, 253, 257
Thomas, 268
Howard, Margaret, 275
Matthew, 272
Rebecca, 271
Robert, 312
Samuel, 271, 272
Sarah, 272
Thomas, 275
Howe, Elizabeth, 277
Howes, Thomas, 299
Hubands, —, 288
Hudson, —, 325
William, 265
Huffin, Sarah, 297
Huggett, Anthony, 266
Hughes, —, 314
Elizabeth, 241
Huitt, Susan, 315
Humphrey, —, 243
Hunt, —, 321
John, 302
Martha, 306
Rowland, 302
Thomas, 302, 303
Hurt, Mary, 272
Hutchins, John, 326
Hutchinson, Mrs., 298
Abigail, 303, 306
Ellakim, 303, 323
Hyde, Henrietta, 242
Nathaniel, 242
Hyslop, Mehitable, 324
William, 324
Inglefield, Isaac, 319
Ironmonger, Charles, 239
Elizabeth, 239
Matthew, 239
JACKSON, ARTHUR, 325
Elizabeth, 325
John, 325
Joseph, 325
Martha, 325
Mary, 325
JADWYN, { Elizabeth, 290
Hanna, 289, 290
Robert, 289, 290
Susanna, 289, 290
THOMAS, 280, 290
Jaggard, —, 312
James, { Nath: 259
Samuel, 266
James, King, I., 287, 289, 307
Jameson, —, 313
Jarvis, Anne, 265
George, 265
Jefferay, Ann, 253
Audrey, 253
William, 253
Jenkes, Mary, 265
Jennings, Anne, 326
Joanes, { Mr., 249
Jones, { Christopher, 255
Priscilla, 314
Richard, 240
Thomas, 255
Johnson, Alderman, 265
Mr., 312
Danyell, 325
Elizabeth, 244, 251, 257
John, 252, 326
Katherine, 326
Robert, 265
Joleife, {
Ann, 262, 263
ANNE, 262
Catherine, 261, 262
Dorothea, 262
Edmond, 261
Elizabeth, 261, 262
Esther, 263
Francis, 261
GEORGE, 261, 262,
263
Hannah, 263
JOHN, 261, 262, 263
Katherine, 261, 262,
263
Margaret, 263
Mary, 261
Rebecca, 261, 262
Richard, 261, 262
Robert, 262
Susan, 261
Susanna, 262
Jones, see Joanes.
Jordan, —, 247
Joyce, Nicholas, 261
Joylife, see Joleife.
Juxon, Nicholas, 272
Kayd, Mrs., 319
Keeling, —, 313
Keene, Bridget, 274
KEMB, { Andrew, 297
Kembe, { MARGARET, 297
Thomas, 297
Kempstone, Col., 277
Elizabeth, 277
Kempton, Richard, 244
Kertland, { Nath: 251
Kyrtland, { Nath: 251
Ketteridge, Daniel, 274
Kettle, Godfrey, 324
Killam, Austen, 280
Kirkland, Dorothy, 327
Thomas, 327
Knaption, Cesar, 273
Kneller, Godfrey, 285
Knight, Ann, 263
Robert, 263
Knock, George, 244

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Knowles, Israel, 272
 Knolls, Martha, 272
 Kyriland, see Kertland.
- Lane, Mary, 314
 Thomas, 314
 Langley, Sarah, 276
 Launder, John, 303
 John, Jr., 303
 Lawrence, Mr., 257
 Thomas, 319
 Lawson, —, 313
 Leaventhorpe, Stafford, 296
 Leicester, John, 316
 Lee, Isabella, 314
 Leeche, Mr., 268
 Agnes, 243
 John, 243
 Mary, 243
 Leeson, Simon, 319
 Leete, Anna, 254
 John, 254
 Joseph, 254
 Thomas, 254
 William, 248, 252, 253, 254
- Leigh, Isabella, 314
 LeMerchant, Elizabeth, 273
 Eliza, 273
 William, 273
- Lemesurier, Anne, 273
 Lessons, { Daniel, 299
 Liasons, { Robert, 299
 Lewis, —, 299
 Abby, 303
 Abigail, 303, 304, 305, 306
 Benjamin, 304
 Hannah, 303, 304, 305, 306
 Job, 303, 304, 305, 306
 Martha, 304
 Sarah, 303, 304, 305, 306
- Ley, Roger, 265
 Lidgett, { Charles, 240, 241
 Lidgett, { Peter, 243
 Lydggett, Sarah, 298
 Lincoln, { John, 280
 Lincoln, { Sarah, 280
 Line, Brygett, 309
 Isabell, 309
 Luce, 309
 William, 309
- Lipton, Henry, 239
 Joane, 239
 John, 239
 Mary, 239
- Liasons, see Lessons.
- Lloyd, —, 303
 Martha, 306
 Richard, 306
- Lobb, George, 291
 Locke, —, 272
 Loeff, —, 284
 Long, { Abigail, 258
 Longe, { Alice, 265
 Beeston, 305
 John, 258
- Longfellow, Henry W., 255
 Loughton, Sarah, 298
 Low, { —, 319
 Lowe, { Anne, 318
 Elizabeth, 318
 Frances, 318
 Francis, 318
 Mary, 318
 Richard, 318
- Lowden, Margaret, 273
 Luckin, Samuel, 238
 LUDLOW, { —, 312
 Anne, 275, 276
 Benjamin, 274, 276
 Benjamin Pennell, 276
 Bridget, 274, 275
 Catherine, 274, 276
- LUDLOW, { Christopher, 276
 cont'd { Dorothy, 275
 Douglas, 276
 Edith, 275
 EDMUND, 274, 275
 Edward, 275
 Eleanor, 274, 276
 Elizabeth, 274, 275
 Emilia, 276
 FRANCES, 274, 275
 Francis, 276
 GEORGE, 274, 275
 HENRY, 274, 275,
 276, 277
 Humphrey, 274, 276
 Jane, 276, 276
 Joan, 274
 JOHN, 274, 275, 276,
 277
 Katherine, 276
 Lettice, 276
 Lora, 274, 275
 Lucy, 274, 275
 Margaret, 274, 275
 Mary, 275
 Nathaniel, 277
 Philip, 277
 Philippa, 275
 Phillip, 276
 Robert, 277
 Roger, 274, 275, 276
 Sarah, 276
 THOMAS, 275,
 Ursula, 275
 WILLIAM, 274, 275,
 William Heald, 276
- Lyde, Edward, 321
 Lydgett, see Lidgett.
 Lyman, Hepzibah, 312
 Richard, 312
 Lyne, Thomas, 290
 Lyte, John, 305
- MacCulloch, Edgar, 273
 Mace, Henry, 289
 Mackinen, Elizabeth, 323
 Macon, Gideon, 314
 Martha, 314
 Mary, 314
 William, 314
- Mahone, William, 291
 Maisters, Robert, 258
 Major, { Edward, 290, 291
 Major, { Martha, 290
 John, 291
 Richard, 291
 Thomas, 312
- Mallett, Shepton, 263
 Malpas, Mrs., 271
 Mann, Oliver, 293
 Manning, Henry, 275
 Margaret, 275
 Manwaring, Elizabeth, 256
 Hannah, 256
 Ralph, 257
- Markham, Lewis, 299
 Marsh, Abigail, 250, 253
 John, 250, 253
 Joseph, 245, 246, 253
- Marshall, Robert, 264
 Mary, 297
 Marvin, John, 319
 Mary, Queen, 263
- Massasoit, 255
 Mather, Increase, 263
 Martimon, Elizabeth, 297
 Martin, { Henry, 326
 Martyn, { Samuel, 323
 May, Mrs., 295
- Maybanke, David, 298
 George, 298
 Maynard, Thomas, 241
 McFeeeters, —, 313
 Meade, Matthew, 257
 Meares, Dudley, 294
 Medcalfe, Anthony, 268
 Martha, 268
 Mercer, Samuel, 323, 324
 Meredith, David, 297
 Mary, 297
 FRANCES, 274, 275
 Meriwether, { David, 314
 Francis, 276
 GEORGE, 274, 275
 HENRY, 274, 275,
 276, 277
 Humphrey, 274, 276
 Jane, 276, 276
 Joan, 274
 JOHN, 274, 275, 276,
 277
 Katherine, 276
 Lettice, 276
 Lora, 274, 275
 Lucy, 274, 275
 Margaret, 274, 275
 Mary, 275
 Nathaniel, 277
 Philip, 277
 Philippa, 275
 Phillip, 276
 Robert, 277
 Roger, 274, 275, 276
 Sarah, 276
 THOMAS, 275,
 Ursula, 275
 WILLIAM, 274, 275,
 William Heald, 276
- Lyde, Edward, 321
 Lydgett, see Lidgett.
 Lyman, Hepzibah, 312
 Richard, 312
 Lyne, Thomas, 290
 Lyte, John, 305
- MacCulloch, Edgar, 273
 Mace, Henry, 289
 Mackinen, Elizabeth, 323
 Macon, Gideon, 314
 Martha, 314
 Mary, 314
 William, 314
- Mahone, William, 291
 Maisters, Robert, 258
 Major, { Edward, 290, 291
 Major, { Martha, 290
 John, 291
 Richard, 291
 Thomas, 312
- Mallett, Shepton, 263
 Malpas, Mrs., 271
 Mann, Oliver, 293
 Manning, Henry, 275
 Margaret, 275
 Manwaring, Elizabeth, 256
 Hannah, 256
 Ralph, 257
- Markham, Lewis, 299
 Marsh, Abigail, 250, 253
 John, 250, 253
 Joseph, 245, 246, 253
- Marshall, Robert, 264
 Mary, 297
 Marvin, John, 319
 Mary, Queen, 263
- Massasoit, 255
 Mather, Increase, 263
 Martimon, Elizabeth, 297
 Martin, { Henry, 326
 Martyn, { Samuel, 323
 May, Mrs., 295
- Maybanke, David, 298
 George, 298
 Maynard, Thomas, 241
 McFeeeters, —, 313
 Meade, Matthew, 257
 Meares, Dudley, 294
 Medcalfe, Anthony, 268
 Martha, 268
 Mercer, Samuel, 323, 324
 Meredith, David, 297
 Mary, 297
 FRANCES, 274, 275
 Meriwether, { David, 314
 Francis, 276
 GEORGE, 274, 275
 HENRY, 274, 275,
 276, 277
 Humphrey, 274, 276
 Jane, 276, 276
 Joan, 274
 JOHN, 274, 275, 276,
 277
 Katherine, 276
 Lettice, 276
 Lora, 274, 275
 Lucy, 274, 275
 Margaret, 274, 275
 Mary, 275
 Nathaniel, 277
 Philip, 277
 Philippa, 275
 Phillip, 276
 Robert, 277
 Roger, 274, 275, 276
 Sarah, 276
 THOMAS, 275,
 Ursula, 275
 WILLIAM, 274, 275,
 William Heald, 276
- Monines, see Mullens.
 Monck, { George, 250
 Munk, { William, 263, 270, 271
 Moody, Eliezer, 320
 Elizabeth, 286
 John, 286
 Moore, —, 260
 Jane, 275
 Nicholas, 275
 Moorewood, Barbara, 306
 John, 302, 306
- More, —, 303
 Edward, 316
 Stredwick, 316
 Morley, Alice, 263
 Morse, Abner, 298
 Moseley, —, 313
 Moulton, Anne, 318
 Mary, 318
 Robert, 318
 Mountagu, Roger, 316
 Mourt, —, 255
 Mullens, { Alice, 254
 Mullines, { Joseph, 254, 255
 MULLINS, { Priscilla, 254, 255
 Molines, { Sarah, 255
 WILLIAM, 254, 255
- Musgrave, 326
 Muskett, Joseph J., 279
 Myrma, Mrs., 262
 Myns, Katherine, 290
 Myriall, Nicholas, 264
- Napper, Lady, 284
 Neil, —, 312
 Edward D., 255
 Nelson, —, 314
 Newburke, Robert, 292
 Newcourt, —, 260
 Newman, Mr., 303
 Elizabeth, 262
 Helen, 261
 Henry, 261
 Richard, 262
 Robert, 261, 262

- Newnam, Ann, 258
 Elinor, 258
 Gregory, 258
 Newton, Hannah, 309
 Sarah, 309
 Thomas, 309
 Nicholas, Edward, 260
 Nicholles, } —, 324
 Nicholds, } Lewis, 299
 Nichols, } Nathaniel, 293
 Nicholson, Margaret, 240
 Nimmo, —, 313
 Nobes, John, 258
 Noble, —, 253
 Mary, 260
 Norman, E. Jr., 326
 Thomas, 320
 Norrice, } —, 256
 Norris, } Henry, 305
 Henry, Jr., 305
 Norton, Abigail, 258
 Deborah, 258
 Elizabeth, 258, 259, 261
 Francis, 253, 258, 259
 Henry, 259, 261
 John, 321
 Mary, 253, 257, 258, 259
 Susanna, 253
 Norwood, —, 269
 John, 274
 NOYES, ANNE, 298
 Edward Deering, 298
 Joseph, 258
 Mary, 258
 Nathan, 298
 William, 298
 Nutt, Miles, 315
 Sarah, 315
 Nye, —, 269
 O'Callaghan, —, 322
 Olive, Mrs., 319
 Gabriel, 319
 OLIVER, Frances, 294
 JAMES, 294
 Onderdonk, —, 322
 Osborne, Thomas, 238
 Osgood, Peter, 294
 Oldfield, Antho: 308
 Overton, Althea, 311
 Anne, 309
 Esther, 311
 Lawrence, 309
 Nathaniel, 311
 Owen, Elizabeth, 271, 272
 Robert, 271, 272
 Timothy, 272
 Packer, J., 242
 Pacy, Nicholas, 280
 Page, —, 269, 283
 Paine, Em., 312
 Palfrey, Francis, 254
 PALMER, —, 260, 316
 Mrs., 316
 Abigail, 303, 306
 Ann, 305, 306, 327
 Anna, 301, 306
 Anne, 304, 327
 ARCHDALE, 301, 302
 303, 304, 305, 306, 307,
 326
 BARBARA, 301, 302, 303
 304, 306, 317, 318
 Betty, 304
 Charlton, 302, 304, 306
 Dorothy, 327
 ELIAKIM, 302, 303, 304
 305, 306
 Elizabeth, 304, 305, 306
 326, 327
 Harry, 304
 HENRY, 302, 303, 304,
 305, 306
 Palmer, } JOHN, 240, 241, 301, Pocahontas, 291
 cont'd } 302, 304, 306, 317, 326 Polhill, Charles, 244
 JOSEPH, 326, 327 Poiter, Edward, 240
 Joshua, 302, 303, 306, Poole, —, 307
 326 Anne, 308, 309
 MARTHA, 301, 302, 303, Pounsett, Mary, 321
 304, 306, 307 Thomas, 321
 Mary, 301, 302, 304, 306, Povey, Audrey, 318
 307 James, 318, 319
 Molly, 303 Jane, 319
 Rebecca, 304 Katherine, 319
 Robert, 301, 302, 306, 326 Powell, Anne, 318
 Samuel, 302, 303, 304, Howell, 324
 306 Richard, 318, 319
 Sarah, 303, 306 Pratt, Temperance, 272
 THOMAS, 301, 302, 303, Prentice, Henry, 285, 286
 304, 305, 306, 307 Joan, 285, 286
 WILLIAM, 301, 302, 303, Mary, 285, 286
 304, 305, 306, 307, 318 PRESCOTT, } —, 305
 William Finch, 306 Prescott, } Dorothy, 285
 Pamplin, William, 245 MARGARET, 319
 Panther, Arthur, 293 Martha, 319
 Papillon, Elizabeth, 283 Susan, 319
 Philip, 283 William, 319
 Susanna, 283
 Park, Ann, 298
 Martha, 298
 William, 298
 Parker, Luce, 319
 Margaret, 319
 Thomas, 319
 Patrick, Izan, 283
 Paxton, Charles, 305
 Payne, —, 280
 Mr., 268
 Anne, 254
 Edmund, 270
 John, 254
 PAYSON, Ann, 298
 Edward, 298
 Giles, 297, 298
 James, 297
 JOHN, 297
 Julien, 297
 Lydia, 297
 Mary, 297, 298
 Seth, 298
 Thomas, 297
 William, 297
 Peake, William, 320
 Pearce, } —, 242, 291
 Pearse, } Anne, 243
 Jane, 291
 Peirce, } Joane, 290, 291
 Perce, } Judith, 315
 Rebecca, 242
 Richard, 291
 Thomas, 291
 William, 243, 290, 291
 Peers, Lt. Gen'l, 304
 Pegg, John, 302
 Pennoyer, Samuel, 253
 Penny, Elizabeth, 274
 Perkins, Richard, 298
 Perry, Micajah, 314
 Richard, 314
 Sarah, 314
 Phelps, William, 312
 Phillipot, } —, 270
 Phillips, } Elizabeth, 263, 276,
 277, 279
 Phillipps, Halliwell, 289
 Phillipps, } Henry, 307
 John, 279, 280
 Phillippe, James, 300
 Pickering, Bartho: 296
 Pierce, see Pearce.
 Elizabeth, 243
 Piggott, } Elizabeth, 243
 Pigott, } William, 258
 Planner, John, 258, 261
 Mary, 258, 261
- Raines, Richard, 241
 Rainsford, William, 296
 Ramsden, Anne, 309
 John, 309
 Ramsey, Elizabeth, 292
 Thomas, 292
 Randall, —, 260
 Randolph, Henry, 314
 Ravenscroft, J., 296
 Rawson, Edward, 268, 271, 272
 William, 268
 RAYMENT, JOHN, 316
 Maria, 316
 Read, Abigail, 315
 William, 315
 Readman, Robert, 299
 Reddall, Mrs., 282
 Reeve, Richard, 308
 Relfe, see Rolfe.
 Reynolds, Mr., 283
 Thomas, 264
 Rice, —, 292
 Rich, Ann, 240
 Richards, George, 240
 Richardson, Elizabeth, 324
 Stephen, 321
 RICHMOND, Anne, 326
 Christopher, 325,
 326
 Grace, 326
 Hounsdon, 325
 Margaret, 326
 Mary, 326
 RICHARD, 325
 Ringwood, Joan, 274
 Lora, 274, 275
 Thomas, 274, 275
 Ripton, Richard, 316, 317
 Rives, —, 314

- Rix, John, 279
 Mary, 278
 Symon, 279

ROBERTS, ELIAS, 292, 293
 Elizabeth, 321
 Mary, 293
 Nicholls, 321
 Prudence, 293
 Sarah, 292, 293

Robinson, John, 307
 William, 307

Rodd, Richard, —, 325, 326

Rogers, —, 262, 267, 288
 Alice, 289
 Charles, 287, 288
 Elizabeth, 289
 Henry, 288
 John, 287, 288, 289
 Richard, 288
 Thomas, 287, 288, 289
 William, 288, 289

Rolfe, Jane, 291

Reife, John, 291
 Thomas, 252

Rolles, Mr., 270

Rooke, James, 245

Rosewarden, John, 265

Rosier, John, 299

Rosse, Henry, 326
 Rachel, 325

Rotheram, Anne, 284
 Barbara, 319
 Mary, 282

Royston, Mrs., 283

Rudyard, John, 296

Rundall, Anne, 259

Rupert, Prince, 322

Rush, William, 299

Russell, Francis, 260

Ruth, Mr., 284

Rylands, J. Paul, 326

Ryley, Hugh, 275
 Mary, 275

Rymer, Margaret, 274
 William, 274

Sadler, Mr., 265
 Anne, 266
 Hamnet, 288
 John, 266
 Ralph, 322

Sainsbury, —, 311

Saltonstall, Henry, 243
 Robert, 243

Sanders, Mary, 313, 314

Sandes, Margaret, 274
 William, 274

Sandford, Thomas, 313

Sare, see also Sayer, Ady, 317
 Archdale, 301
 Jane, 317
 John, 301
 Sara, 317
 Thomas, 317

Sargent, George D., 285

Sausmarez, Judith, 273
 Thomas, 273

Savage, Ephraim, 258
 James, 257, 263, 264, 270,
 285, 294, 297, 298, 316
 Richard, 310

Say, Anne, 313
 Edward, 313
 Eleanor, 313, 314
 Susan, 313

Sayer, —, see also Sare, —, 313

Sayers, Ady, 318
 Sarah, 318

Scatergood, Mary, 257
 Scott, Mr., 296, 297
 Ann, 312
 Richard, 296
 Thomas, 312

Scotto, Sarah, 266
 Scrope, —, 275
 Mary, 275
 Richard, 275

Scull, G. D., 274, 277

Sea, —, 312

Sedgewick, Abigail, 259
 Sedgewicke, Adam, 278,
 Sedgwick, Catherine, 250,
 Sedgwick, 261
 Sedgwickes, Edward, 261
 Selwick, Elizabeth, 256,
 Selwick, 257, 261, 277
 FRANCIS, 258,
 259, 261
 James, 277

JOB, 259, 260, 261
 Johanna, 259, 278
 John, 258, 259,
 260, 261, 277
 Joshua, 259, 260
 Martha, 259, 261
 Mary, 253, 268,
 259, 261
 Rebecca, 259, 261
 Richard, 277

ROBERT, 257, 258,
 259, 260, 261,
 277, 278

Samuel, 256, 257

SARA, 259, 261

Sarah, 261

STEPHEN, 259,
 260, 261, 277

Susan, 259

Susanna, 259, 261

WILLIAM, 258,
 Summers, Thomas, 269
 259, 260, 261, 277

Zach., 259

Sedgley, Walter, 301

Selby, Mr., 256

Sewall, Samuel, 263, 312, 315

Shakespeare, —, 289

Shakesper, John, 287

Sharrowe, Susanna, 289

Shattuck, Lemuel, 286

SHAWE, JOHN, 293
 Robert, 293
 Susan, 293

Thomas, 293

Sheafe, Edmond, 269, 270
 Grindall, 269
 Norwood, 269
 Rebecca, 270

Thomas, 269, 270

Sheelby, John, 297

Shelton, Anne, 237, 238

Shipton, Anne, 326
 Joseph, 326

SHRIMPTON, Bethian, 298, 321
 EBENZER, 320
 EDWARD, 319, 321
 ELIZABETH, 319,
 320, 321, 324
 Epaphras, 320, 321
 Henry, 320, 321
 Jonathan, 320, 321
 LYDIA, 320, 321
 Martha, 298
 Mary, 320, 321
 Nathaniel, 298
 SAMUEL, 320, 321,
 324
 Silas, 320, 321
 Susanna, 298

Shute, —, 324
 Robert, 254
 Samuel, 324

Sibley, John L., 279, 285, 286

Siggeswick, see Sedgwick.

Simpson, Richard, 309

Singer, Mary, 272

Singleton, —, 313

Skynner, Hester, 237, 238

SLADE, ARTHUR, 319
 Elizabeth, 319

Slaughter, Philip, 243

Sleigh, Barbara, 302, 306
 Samuel, 302, 306

SMITH, —, 308, 313
 Smythe, Mr., 270
 Ames, 278, 280, 281
 Anne, 307, 308
 Elizabeth, 278, 281, 307
 Francis, 287
 Henry, 302, 305
 Jane, 307
 John, 257, 264, 287,
 302, 308, 307
 J. C. C., 300, 304, 305,
 309, 324
 Margaret, 307
 Martha, 306, 307
 Mary, 305, 317
 Rachel, 267
 Ralph D., 263, 254
 ROBERT, 242, 278, 279,
 280, 281
 Roger, 287
 SARAH, 280, 281
 Symon, 241
 THOMAS, 256, 302, 305,
 306

SNELL, NATHANIEL, 298
 Sara, 259, 261
 Sarah, 298

Sarah, 261

Snelling, —, 279

STEPHEN, 259,
 Joan, 279

Snow, Thomas, 265

Susan, 259

Somer, Elizabeth, 270

Susanna, 259, 261

Somers, John, 269, 270

WILLIAM, 258,
 Summers, Thomas, 269

Spenceley, James, 273

Spicer, Rebecca, 263

Spratty, John, 313, 314

Sprigge, Joshua, 289

Spruce, Hugh, 280

Stafford, Edward, 322

Robert, 322

Stamp, Dorothy, 318

Stampé, Elizabeth, 318
 John, 318
 Margaret, 318
 Mary, 318
 Ursula, 318

Standish, Miles, 255

Stansfeilde, Mary, 317
 Richard, 317

Stanton, Doctor, 301

Stapeley, —, 247

Starre, William, 262

Stearns, Ezra S., 298

Steiner, Lewis H., 253

Stephens, Mrs., 283, 284

Steppinge, Robert, 270

Stevens, Mr., 269
 Thomas, 310

Stewart, Sir William, 284

ELIZABETH, 319,
 320, 321, 324

Stewkey, Elizabeth, 309, 309

Hugh, 308, 309

Stukeley, Susan, 309

Thomas, 308, 309

Stiles, Ezra, 253

Stockier, Hannah, 244, 251, 252

Stoddard, Madam, 321
 David, 324
 Elizabeth, 322, 323, 324

Mary, 323, 324

Mehitabel, 323, 324

Sarah, 323, 324

Simeon, 324

Stonestreet, John, 283

Stoughton, Ensign, 312

Stow, —, 222

Strange, Thomas, 265

Strangeways, Giles, 277
 Margaret, 277

Strong, Abigail, 312
 Caleb, 312
 John, 312

- Strood, Mr., 256
 Stroode, Margaret, 308
 Stukeley, see Stewkeley.
 Sturley, Abraham, 288
STYLE, Elizabeth, 241
 James, 241
 John, 241
 Joseph, 241
SAMUEL, 241
 William, 241
 Summers, see Somers.
 Sumner, William H., 324
 Sutton, Sarah, 276
 Sykes, Isobel, 294
 Symcott, George, 293
 Symmes, Elizabeth, 258
 Timothy, 258
 Symons, Edward, 292
 Sympson, John, 320
 Tarback, } Agnes, 309
 Tarbox, } ALICE, 309
TARBOX, } Ann, 309
 Tarboxe, } Anne, 310
 EDWARD, 310
 Elizabeth, 309, 310
 Ellen, 309
 Ellenor, 309
GEORGE, 309
 Henry, 309
 Increase N., 310
 Joane, 309
 John, 309, 310
 Joseph, 309
 Margaret, 309
 Mary, 309, 310
 Rebecca, 309, 310
RICHARD, 309, 310
 Sarah, 309, 310
 Susanna, 309, 310
THOMAS, 309, 310
WILLIAM, 309, 310
TAYLOR, } Catherine, 283
 Tayler, } DANIEL, 268, 271, 272
 Edmund, 268, 271, 272
 Elizabeth, 271
 Hanna, 268, 272
 Katherine, 272
 Margaret, 268, 269, Van Vleteren, Timotheus, 259
 271, 272
 Martha, 272
 P. A., 271
 Rebecca, 271, 272
 Robert, 271
 Samuel, 271, 272
 Stephen, 311
 Thomas, 310
WILLIAM, 268, 269,
 271, 272
 Temple, Robert, 323
 Thirkill, William, 303
 Thomas, Elizabeth, 277
 George, 323
 Thompson, } Hugh, 238
 Thomson, } Samuel, 299
 William, 299
 Thorington, Richard, 264
 Thornbury, Hester, 319
 Humfrey, 319
THORNE, } 261
 John, 260, 261
 REBECCA, 260, 261
 Robert, 260
 Sarah, 260, 261
 Thornhill, Timothy, 324
THOROUGHGOOD, } 292
 Thorowgood, } Adam, 313
 Benjamin, 313
 Elizabeth, 313
 John, 313
 JOSKEPH, 313
 Mary, 313
THOROUGHGOOD, } 313
 con'd } Sarah, 313
 William, 313
 Thorpe, Elizabeth, 318
 Judith, 318
 Richard, 318
 Thrale, John, 320
 Thurston, John, 280
 Thynne, Sir James, 276
 Tillard, } Michael, 292
 Tillyard, } Elizabeth, 315
 Tippin, } Richard, 315
 Todd, Christopher, 283
 Toll, Alice, 244
 Tongue, Mr., 284
 Torback, see Tarbox.
 Tore, Mrs., 319
 Tothill, Rebecca, 308
 Townsend, } Bernard, 304
 Townsend, } Elizabeth, 263
 James, 263
 Joane, 319
 Rebecca, 263
 William, 263, 319
 Trapnell, } Thomas, 274
 Tropenell, } [324
 Trask, William B., 312, 321, 322,
 Trye, Eleanor, 285
 Thomas, 285
 William, 285
 Tucker, } 272
 Sarah, 256
 Turner, Alice, 243
 Tyrrell, Robert, 320
 Underhill, Mrs., 295
 Usher, Hezekiah, 257, 321
 John, 257
 Vachell, Frances, 243
 Vahan, } Anne, 292
 Sir Edward, 292
 Vahun, } Joane, 238
 Valentine, Thomas, 282, 284
 Van Court, } 257
 Van Vleteren, Timotheus, 259
 Vardy, Luke, 307
 Vaughan, Richard, 319
 Vaux, Margaret, 275
 Robert, 275
 Venables, Robert, 296
 Thomas, 296
 Vernon, Margaret, 274
 Vicaridge, Hester, 283, 285
 Sheldon, 284, 285
 Trye, 285
 Vickars, Isaac, 263
 Viner, Nicholas, 270
 Vick, Mary, 322
 Vocher, } Mr., 268, 270
 Votior, } Daniel, 272
 Elizabeth, 271
 Martha, 271, 272
 Mary, 271
 Vynket, Robert, 237
 Wadon, George, 299
 Wales, Elizabeth, 279
 John, 279
 Thomas, 278
 Walford, William, 262
 Walker, } 307, 314
 George, 305
 Waller, Henry, 297
 Wallslate, Thomas, 320
 Walpole, Robert, 319
 Walton, Sarah, 323
 Ward, } 252, 283, 284
 Captain, 312
 John, 294, 315
 Margaret, 243
 Ware, Emma F., 285, 287
 Sarah, 313
 Warne, Otho, 291
 William, 265
 Warton, John, 265
 313
WASHINGTON, Augustine, 299,
 300
 Francis, 300
 George, 300
 Jane, 300
 John, 299, 300
 Laurence, 300
LAWRENCE, 299,
 300
 Leonard, 300
 Mary, 300
 Mildred, 299, 300
 Robert, 300
 Waterman, Richard, 258
 Waters, Henry F., 263, 258, 263,
 265, 266, 270, 278, 274, 276, 277,
 280, 285, 286, 287, 293, 299, 307,
 310, 319, 323
 Watts, Lydia, 320
WAY, Althea, 311
 Ann, 311
 Charles Granville, 311
 Daniel, 311
 Ebenezer, 311
 Eleazar, 310, 311, 312
 Elizabeth, 311
 Esther, 311
GEORGE, 310, 311, 312
 Josiah, 311
 Lydia, 311
 Martha, 311
 Mary, 310, 311
 Sarah, 310, 311
 Webb, } Margaret, 271, 272
 Webb, } William, 271, 272, 299
 Welles, } —, 297
 Wells, } Albert, 300
 Elizabeth, 311
 Ichabod, 311
 Joseph, 311
 Sarah, 311
 Wesley, } —, 269
 WEST, Anne, 240
 JOHN, 240, 241
 Lawrence, 268
 Stanley, 282, 283, 284
 Thomas, 275, 280
 Wethered, } —, 307
 Wethread, } Dorothy, 307
 Mary, 307
 Wharton, Richard, 311
 Wheeler, Francis, 292
 G. A., 311
 Hannah, 256
 H. W., 311
 White, Daniel, 299
 John, 292, 311
 Thomas, 264, 265
 William, 314
 Whitfield, } —, 269
 Whitfeld, } Dorothy, 250, 252,
 253
 Henry, 253
 John, 249
 Mary, 244
 Nathaniel, 254
 Whithy, Jno., 238
 Whitmore, William H., 274
 Whittlesey, Jabez, 311
 Lydia, 311
 Wist, Edwin, 272
 Wigg, Richard, 309
 Wight, William, 293
 Willard, Samuel, 263
 Simon, 263
 Wilcox, Elizabeth, 258
 John, 258
 Willett, } —, 293
 James, 301
 Sarah, 301
 Willey, Margaret, 243

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- William, King, 263
WILLIAMS, —, 301
 Alexander, 307
 Alice, 293
 George, 325
 Humilia, 321
 JOHN, 324
 Robert, 264, 292
 William, 293
 Williamson, Mr., 256
WILLIS, A., 240
 Alice, 239
 Ann, 240
 Augustine, 240
 Christopher, 239
 David, 240
 Elizabeth, 239
 Frances, 239
FRANCIS, 239, 240
 Henry, 239, 240
 Herod, 240
 Hugh, 239, 240
 Jane, 239
 John, 240
 Lewis, 240
 Mary, 240
 Richard, 240
 Robert, 240
 Susanna, 239
 Thomas, 240
 William, 239, 240
 Wightman, Mrs., 319
 Wilfred, Blith, 317
 Wilkinson, Naomi, 292
 Richard, 292
 Thomas, 292
 William, 292
 Willoughby, Francis, 287, 288
 Hum, 297
WILSON, Alexander, 267
 Anne, 269
EDMUND, 268, 269, 270,
 271
- WILSON**, } Elizabeth, 269, 270
cont'd } Henry, 288
 Isabel, 267, 269
 Isabella, 270
 Jeffrey, 270
 John, 268, 269, 270,
 271, 272
KATHERINE, 267
 Margaret, 272
 Thomas, 269, 268
 William, 267, 268, 270
 Wind, Arthur, 257
Windham, Edmund, 308, 309
 Francis, 308
 George, 308
 Hugh, 308
 John, 306
 Margaret, 308, 309
 Susan, 308
 Thomas, 308
 Zachary, 308
Windsor, Lord, 275
Winters, William, 298
WINTHROP, Joanna, 243
 John, 263
 Judith, 243
 Rebecca, 263
 Robert C., Jr., 243
STEPHEN, 243
Winwood, Ralph, 307, 309
Wise, Robert, 314
Wolmer, } John, 287, 289
 Wood, } —, 260
Woodes, Goodman, 264
Woode, } John, 264, 265
Woodbridge, Benjamin, 307
 John, 246
Woodford, Rev. Mr., 282
Woodward, Henrietta, 242
 Rachel, 257
 Robert, 242, 257
 Sarah, 242
Woolcot, Rebecca, 263
Wooley, Thomas, 283
Woolmer, see Wolmer.
Wostenholme, —, 283
 Ann, 283
 Elizabeth, 283
Wright, Doctor, 303
 Edmond, 306
 Francis, 299
 John, 264
 Mary, 306
Writt, Anne, 299
WYMAN, Abigail, 315
FRANCIS, 315
 Jane, 315
 John, 315
 Judith, 315
 Sarah, 315
 Susan, 315
 Thomas, 315
YEAMANS, Abigail, 322
 Ann, 324
 Christopher, 321, 322
 Elizabeth, 322, 324
 George, 322
 Henry, 324
 JOHN, 322, 323, 324
 Joseph, 322
 Matilda, 323, 324
 ROBERT, 322
 Shute, 323, 324
SHUTE SHRIMPTON,
 322, 323, 324
WILLIAM, 321, 324
Yonge, } Alexander, 255
 Yonge, } Isabel, 243
Young, } John, 280
 Joseph, 280
 Ralph, 243
Zouch, Sir John, 275
 Phillipa, 275
 Thomas, 275

SURNAME UNKNOWN.

- Almond, 295
 Annis, 309
 Fanny, 303
 Francis, 261
 Geoffrey, 268
 George, 283
 Grace, 268
 Hannah, 321
 Joanna, 278
 Katherine, 276
 Phillis, 276
 Robert, 268
 Sarae, 309
 Susan, 261, 279, 284
 Tom, 296
 William, 321



INDEX

OF

NAMES OF PLACES.

- Agmondestham, see Amersham.
†Albermarle County, Va., 240
Aldenham, } Co. Hertford, 268
Aldnam, } Co. Hertford, 268
Aldermanbury, Saint Mary, London, 253, 268,
269, 301, 303, 305, 307, 317
Aldermury, Saint Mary, London, 302
Alderney, Island of, 273
Aldgate, London, Harrow Alley without, 273
St. Botolph's, 295
Allhallows by the Wall, London, 320
Allington, 276
†America, 263, 279, 296, 321, 322, 323, 325, 326
Amersham, Co. Bucks, 298
†Antigua, Island of, 323, 324
Armagh, Ireland, 254
Ashbourne, Co. Derby, 327
Ashby-de-la-Zouch, Co. Leicester, 327
Astbury, Co. Chester, 302

†Baber's Neck, James River, Va., 291
†Back River, Va., 313
Baltimore, Co. Cork, Ireland, 325
Bapton, Parish of Fisherton de la Mere, 276
†Barbadoes, Island of, 302, 304, 305, 307, 322
Bargham, Co. Suffolk, 291
Barking, Co. Essex, 264
Barton Farm, 295
Bassildon, Co. Essex, 237
Basing, 242, 243
Bassieshaw, London, 302
Bath, 242
Bavertonstock, 276
†Bay, Chisopeen, Va., 292
†Lynhaven, Va., 313
†Mobjack, Va., 292
Baycliffe, 276
Beccles, 280
Beckingham, Co. Kent, 296
Bedfordshire, 261, 277, 278, 301, 306
Bedlam, London, 241, 307
Bednal Green, see Bethnal Green.
Berks County, 243, 267, 313
†Bermuda, Island of, 269, 308
†Beshipscot, } New, 311
†Bishopscote, } River, 311
Bethnal } Green, Co. Middlesex, 319, 320, 321
Bednal } Green, Co. Middlesex, 319, 320, 321
Binckley, } 244, 252
Brinkley, } 244, 252
Birkenhead, 326
Bishopsgate, London, 326
Bitham Park, Co. Lincoln, 296
Blackheath, 265
Blithborough, 279, 280
Bocking, 252
Borowghe, Co. Cambridge, see Burrough.
†Boston, Mass., 240, 242, 243, 262, 255, 267, 268,
270, 271, 272, 273, 278, 280, 285, 288,
297, 303, 305, 306, 307, 311, 312, 316,
320, 321, 322, 323, 324
Brattle Street Church, 303

†Boston, Mass., Castle, The, 278
(cont'd)
East, 324
First Church, 257
Fort Hill, 303, 305
King Street, 307
Latin School, 280
North End, 320
Royal Exchange Tavern, King Street,
307, 320
Town Dock, 320
Bourne, Deanery of, 252
Bowes, 260
Bradford, Co. Dorset, 262
Branston, Co. Northampton, 238
†Breda, 249
Brentwood, 237
Bridgetown, 287
Bridport, Co. Dorset, 310, 311
Brinkley, } 244, 252
Binckley, } 244, 252
Bristol, 243, 260, 294, 322
British Museum, London, 242, 258, 260, 265, 270
Brookhampton, Co. Hereford, 309
Bromley, } Co. Kent, 295
Brumley, } Co. Kent, 295
†Brunswick, Maine, 311
County, Va., 240, 314
Buckingham, Co. Bucks, 271, 272
Bucks County, 251, 271, 298, 309, 310, 318, 319
Burgh,
Burrough Green, } 244, 252
Borowghe,
Byrom, Yorkshire, 309

Cambrian Mountains, 278
Cambridge, 253, 263, 264, 265, 266, 270, 276, 279
Catharine Hall, 279
Christ's College, 279
Clare Hall, 263, 279
King's College, 270
Trinity College, 278
County, 244, 245, 249, 250, 251, 252,
253, 254
†Cambridge, Mass., 279, 280
Camp, Deanery of, 252
Canning Court, Co. Dorset, 262
Canterbury, 267, 283, 312, 321, 327
St. Andrews, 290
†Cape of Good Hope, 279
†Carolina, 298, 313, 322
Castle Combe, Co. Wilts, 275
Chalfield, Great, near Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274
Chalfont St Giles, Co. Bucks, 298
Charing, Co. Kent, 270
Cross, London, 269, 271
†Charles City County, Va., 312, 314
†River County, Va., 291
†Charlestown, Mass., 253, 257, 258, 261, 278, 315
Chedington, Co. Bucks, 310
Field, 310
†Chelmsford, Mass., 285, 286, 287
Chelmsford, Co. Essex, 264

- †Chel'-ea, 323
 Cheshunt, { Co. Herts, 237
 Chessen, { Co. Herts, 237
 Chester County, 302
 Chichester, 266
 Chiddingly, { Co. Sussex, 253
 Chittingleigh, 312
 Chidgwell, Co. Essex, 312
 Chilcombe, Co. Southampton, 295
 Chipping Ongar, Co. Essex, 261
 Chipping Wycombe, Co. Bucks, 319
 †Chisopeen Bay, Va., 292
 Chittingleigh, see Chiddingly.
 Cholderton, 270
 Choldington, { Co. Wilts, 298
 Choldington, 270
 Claughton, Heather Lea, Birkenhead, 326
 Cliffe, Co. Kent, 270
 Clonmaken, Co. Limerick, Ireland, 326
 Colham, Co. Middlesex, 298
 Colkennington, Co. Middlesex, 298
 †College of William and Mary, Va., 313, 314
 †Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 243
 Compton, Co. Southampton, 295, 298
 †Concord, New England, 266, 285, 286, 287
 †Connecticut, 252, 253, 254, 286, 312
 Corfe Castle, 276
 Cork, County of, Ireland, 325
 Cornwall, County of, 325
 Corsham, 274
 †Craney Creek, Va., 239
 †Creek Craney, Va., 239
 † Harwood's, Va., 312
 † Lawrence's, Va., 291
 † Major's, Va., 291
 † Pierce's, Va., 291
 Cripplegate, St. Giles without, London, 297, 308
 Crostamanby, Co. Cumberland, 267
 Cublington, Co. Bucks, 310
 Cumberland County, 287, 300
 Deanelands, Co. Hants, 242, 243
 †Dedham, Mass., 279
 †Delaware, 246
 Dene, 243
 Dent, Co. York, 261
 Denton, 281
 Deptford, Co. Kent,
 Parish St. Nicholas, 319
 Paul's, 319
 Derby County, 327
 Diddington, Co. Huntingdon, 254
 Dinton, 276, 277
 Dorchester, Co. Dorset, 310
 North Street, 310,
 311, 312
 Dorking, Co. Surrey, 255
 Dorset County, 261, 262, 263, 275, 310
 †Dort, 279
 †Dover, 297
 Down, Co. Kent, 275
 Dublin, Ireland, 246, 254
 Dunmow, 244
 Dunton, Co. Bucks, 309
 Durham, 269
 Ealing, Co. Middlesex, 276, 305
 †East Boston, Mass., 324
 East Charlton, Co. Somerset, 277
 East Furleigh, Co. Kent, 294
 East Greenwich, Co. Kent, 239
 Ham, 264
 † Indies, 281, 294, 304
 †Estra Moss, Portugal, see Estremoz.
 East Smithfield, London, 295
 Stower, Co. Dorset, 261, 263
 Eastyn, Flintshire, Wales, 293
 Ebisham, see Epsom.
 Edinburgh, Scotland, 249, 253, 254
 Castle, 254
 †Elizabeth City County, Va., 292, 313
 Ellsworth, { Co. Cambridge, 244, 245, 246, 249,
 250, 252
 Ellsworth, { Co. Cambridge, 244, 250, 251, 252,
 253
 Etisley, { Co. Cambridge, 244, 250, 251, 252,
 253
 Ely, 260, 261
 England, 237, 239, 240, 242, 243, 247, 248, 249, 250,
 253, 254, 255, 257, 258, 260, 263, 264, 265,
 267, 274, 277, 278, 279, 281, 282, 283, 285,
 286, 290, 294, 296, 299, 300, 303, 304, 305,
 310, 312, 313, 314
 Engleton, 259, 321, 325, 326
 Epion, { Co. Surrey, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285
 Ebisham, { Co. Surrey, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285
 Essex County, 237, 244, 251, 259, 261, 264, 293,
 294, 297, 312
 † County, Mass., 251, 263
 Estover, Co. Dorset, 262
 †Estremoz, Portugal, 241
 Etloe, Co. Gloucester, 308
 Eton College, 270
 †Fairfield, Conn., 286
 Fandrayton, Co. Cambridge, 245
 Farnham, Co. Essex, 260, 261
 Fernes, Ireland, 254
 Fifield, see Fy'fed.
 Fifield, see Fy'fed.
 Fisherston de la Mere, 276
 Flintshire, Wales, 293
 Forest Hill, Co. Oxford, 318, 319
 †Fort St. George, East Indies, 281
 †France, 238, 250
 †Franeke, 279
 †Fredericksburgh, Va., 240
 Freefolk, 242, 243
 Frimley, Co. Surrey, 296
 Frome, 277
 Fifield, { Magdalen, Co. Dorset, 261, 262
 Fy'fed, { 237
 Fy'fed, { 237
 Gillingham, Co. Kent, 265
 Glindie, 266
 Gloucester County, 306, 322
 † Va., 239, 240, 291, 292
 Goldingham, 252
 †Goochland County, Va., 240, 314
 †Good Hope, Cape of, 279
 Great Bottles, 244
 Britain, 240, 273, 325
 Chalfield, near Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274
 Missenden, Co. Bucks, 318
 Palsgrave, Co. Norfolk, 252
 Sampford, Co. Essex, 261
 Yarmouth, Co. Norfolk, 264, 279
 Greenwich, Co. Kent, 308
 East, Co. Kent, 239
 Gronadon Magna, Co. Huntingdon, 244
 Guernsey, Island of, 272, 273
 †Guilford, Conn., 248, 252, 253, 254
 Hackney, London, 264, 271
 Hackwood (Iwood), 242
 †Hague, The, Holland, 279
 Halsted, Co. Kent, 254
 Ham, East, Co. Essex, 264
 West, Co. Essex, 264
 Hamerton, Parish of Hackney, 264
 Hampton Court, 301
 †Hanover County, Va., 314
 Hants, 243, 275
 †Harpswell, Me., 311
 Hartford County, 268, 269
 † Conn., 263, 287, 311, 312
 †Harvard College, 263, 279, 280, 281, 285, 286
 †Harwood's Creek, Warwick, Va., 312
 Hasleay, Co. Warwick, 316
 Havant, 243
 Heather Lea, Claughton, Birkenhead, 326
 Hempstead, Long Island, 322
 †Henrico County, Va., 240, 292, 312, 314
 Hensforde, Co. Somerset, 308

- Hereford, 254
 Herefordshire, 309
 Hertford County, 237, 251, 269, 309, 315
 Hill, Co. Bedford, 301, 306
 Deverill, Co. Wilts, 274, 275, 276
 Hillingdon, Co. Middlesex, 298
 Hindon, 275, 276
 †Hispaniola, 246
 Hocutt, Co. Northampton, 258
 Holborn, Co. Middlesex, 262, 277
 †Holland, 246, 279
 Homeley, Co. Warwick, 315, 316
 Hornsey, Co. Middlesex, 260
 Horton, 259
 Houlton, Co. Oxford, 318
 †Hull, Mass., 263
 †Humphrey Farm, Suntaug Lake, Mass., 243
 †Hunting Creek, Va., 299
 Huntingdonshire, 244, 252, 254
 Hunyborne, Co. Worcester, 318
- Imbercourt, 307
 †India, 283
 West, 305
 †Indies, East, 281, 294, 304
 †Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, 271, 279, 280, 294
 †Ireland, 246, 249, 250, 277, 293, 325, 326
 Island, Alderney, 272
 †Antigua, 323, 324
 †Barbadoes, 302, 304, 305, 307, 322
 †Bermuda, 269, 308
 Guernsey, 272, 273
 †Jamaica, 278
 Long, N. Y., 311, 321, 322
 Mulberry, Va., 290
 St. Davids, 293
 St. Thomas, 322
 Shirley Hundred, Va., 312
 Somerset, 271, 290, 292, 293, 308
 Isle of Wight County, Va., 274, 291, 292
 Iwood (Hackwood), 242
- †Jamaica, 278
 Plain, Mass., 324
 †James City, Va., 291, 292, 314
 County, Va., 291, 314
 River, Va., 238, 291, 314
 †Jamestown, Va., 291
- Kempton, Co. Middlesex, 298
 Kenesford, Co. Somerset, 309
 Kensington, London, 283, 313
 West, London, 242
 Kent County, 239, 241, 254, 259, 260, 261, 263, 265,
 267, 269, 270, 272, 275, 294, 295,
 296, 308, 317, 319
 New, Va., 291, 292, 314
 †Kicotan, Va., 313
 Kidbrooke Park, Blackheath, 265
 Kingsland, 301
 Kingston Deverill, 276
 upon Thames, Co. Surrey, 293
 Knysna, Cape of Good Hope, 279
- †Lake, Suntaug, Mass., 243
 Lancaster County, 276, 278, 300, 310
 Duchy of, 276
 County, Va., 240
 Laundon, Co. Bucks, 251
 †Lawne's Creek, Va., 291
 Layndon, Co. Essex, 237
 Leeches, near Basinq, 243
 Leicester County, 301, 302, 306, 327
 Leighlin, Ireland, 254
 Leith, Scotland, 249
 Lewes, 266
 Lewisham,
 Lewisham,
 Co. Kent, 241, 257, 259, 260, 261
 Lusam,
 †Lexington, Mass., 285
 Libbery, Co. Worcester, 326
 †Limerick, Ireland, 326
 Lincolnshire, 278, 292, 296, 308
- Linton, 252
 †Lisbon, 241
 Litchfield, 318
 Little Sampford, Co. Essex, 259
 London, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 246, 250, 251, 252,
 253, 254, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261,
 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270,
 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278,
 279, 281, 282, 284, 287, 289, 290, 292,
 293, 294, 296, 297, 298, 300, 301, 302,
 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310,
 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318,
 319, 320, 321, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327
 Aldgate, 273, 295
 Allhallows by the Wall, 320
 Ball, The, in Bedlam, 241
 Bank of England, 282, 313
 Bassishaw, 302
 Bedlam, 241, 307
 Bednall { Green, 319, 320, 321
 Bethnal { Green, 319, 320, 321
 Birch Lane, 264
 Bishop of London's Palace, 271
 Bishopsgate, 326
 British Museum, 242, 258, 260, 265, 270
 Brood Hen, The, 271 [326]
 Cary Lane, Parish St. John Zacharies,
 Charing Cross, 269, 271
 Charterhouse Lane, 296
 Yard, St. Sepulchres, 296
 Cheapside, 319
 Christ's Hospital, 256, 295
 Coleman Street, 270, 283, 321
 College of Arms, 273, 304
 College of Physicians, 270, 271
 Counter in the Poultry, 307
 Woodstreet, 307
 Cripplegate, 297, 308
 Cross Keys, The, 264
 Crown, The, 290, 326
 Cruched Friars, 320
 Devonshire Square without Bishops-gate, 326
 Dowgate Street, 318
 East Smithfield, 295
 Essex Court in Middle Temple, 302
 Fish Street Hill, 241
 New, 257
 Fleet Street, 259
 Foster Lane, 296
 Friday Street, 269, 307
 Garlick Hill, 262, 263
 Golden Lyon, The, 271
 Grub Street, 265, 297
 Hackney, 264, 271
 Harrow Alley without Aldgate, 273
 Herald's College, 274
 Holborn, 262, 277
 Hornsey, 260
 Inner Temple, 276, 277, 317
 Kensington, 263, 313
 West, 242
 Lincoln's Inn, 326
 Lothbury, 326
 Love Lane, 295
 Ludgate, 241, 304, 307
 Middle Temple, 302, 306, 326
 Monument, The, 256
 Moore Lane, 259
 New Fish Street, 257
 Newgate Street, 304
 Nightingale Lane, 295
 Old Jury, 264, 265, 305, 307
 Old Street, 297
 Paternoster Row, 271, 272
 Paul's Chain, 271
 Philpott Lane, 295
 Physicians, College of, 270, 271
 Pipe Office, 307
 Poultry, 240
 Pudding Lane, 266, 295
 Queenhithe Gate in Thames St., 320
 Rotherhithe, 238
 Rowan Road, West Kensington, 242

- London, Saint Andrew's, Holborn, 262, 277
 (cont'd) Andrews Huberd, 295
 Anne's, Soho, 272, 274
 Antholin's, 317
 Bartholomew's Hospital, 300
 Bartholomew the Great, 293
 Bartholomew the Less, 309
 Botolph's, Aldgate, 295
 Bridget (Brides), Fleet St., 259
 Catherine Cree, 320
 Clement Danes, 240
 George the Martyr, Southwark, 290, 324
 George's, 295
 Lane, 256
 Giles in the Fields, 321 [308 without Cripplegate, 297,
 James, Westminster, 322
 John Zacharies, 326
 John's upon Walbrook, 317
 Katherine, Hospital of, near Tower, 267
 Katherine's near Tower, 287
 Lawrence, 302
 Leonard's, Shoreditch, 264, 265
 Magnus the Martyr, 284
 Margaret Moyses, Friday Street, 307
 Pattens, 295, 316
 Margaret's, Lothbury, 326
 Pudding Lane, 296
 Westminster, 326
 Martin's, in the Fields, 293, 326
 Le Grand, 267, 325, 326
 Ludgate, 241
 Mary Aldermanbury, 253, 268, 269, 301, 303, 305, 307, 317
 Aldermanry, 302
 Bow, 268, 270
 Hill, 294, 295, 302, 306
 Somerset, 259, 261
 Michael's, Woodstreet, 293
 Mildred's, Poultry, 240
 Olave's, Old Jury, 266, 307
 Southwark, 257, 266
 Peter's Cheap, 272
 Peter's Paul's Wharf, 260
 Saviour's, Southwark, 261, 297
 Sepulchre's, 292, 296
 Stephen's, Coleman Street, 321
 Thomas the Apostle, 319
 Saracen's Head, The, 289, 290
 Shoreditch, 264, 265
 Smithfield, East, 295
 West, 293
 Soho, Westminster, 274
 Somerset House, 265, 300
 Southwark, 257, 261, 290, 297, 324
 Stepney, 244, 250, 264, 302, 313, 321
 Swan and Star, The, 304
 Thame Street, 320
 Threadneedle Street, 325
 Three Cocks, The, 271
 Nuns, The, 271
 Tower, The, 267, 287
 Street, 295
 Trinity Church, near Garlick Hill, 262
 Lane, 264
 Unicorn, The, 289
 Vintners' Hall, 320
 Walbrook, 317
 Wapping, 316
 West Kensington, 242
 Westminster, 257, 272, 274, 279, 315, 322, 326
 West Smithfield, 293
 Whitechapel, 317
 Whitefriars, 327
 Whitehall, 250, 253, 301
 Wood Street, 269, 293, 307, 325
 †Long Island, N. Y., 322
 Longley, Yorkshire, 309
 †Louisa County, Va., 314
 †Lower Norfolk County, Va., 291, 292, 313
 Lowton, Co. Bucks, 309
 Ludgate, London, 241, 304, 307
 Ludgershall, Co. Wilts, 274
 †Lynhaven Bay, Princess Anne Co., Va., 292, 313
 †Lynn, Mass., 251, 282
 †Lynnfield, Mass., 243
 †Madman's Neck, Queen's County, Long Island, N. Y., 321, 322
 Magdalene, Co. Dorset, 261
 Maidenhurst, Co. Wilts, 275, 276, 277
 Maidenhurst, Co. Berks, 313
 Maidstone, Co. Kent, 272
 Main, 311
 †Major's Creek, Va., 291
 Malling, South, 266
 †Manchester, Mass., 280
 Marblehead, Mass., 279, 280
 †Marshfield, Mass., 286, 287
 Marston, 301
 Martin, Co. Wilts, 275
 †Hundreth, Va., 293
 Maryland, 300, 313
 Massachusetts, 242, 243, 251, 253, 257, 258, 263, 267, 270, 271, 274, 278, 279, 280, 298, 310, 311, 312, 315, 320, 324
 †Massachusetts, Conn., 312
 †Mathodack, Va., 299
 †Mattapony River, Va., 291
 †Mattax, Va., 299
 †Matthews County, Va., 292
 Maypowder, Co. Dorset, 275
 Meath County, Ireland, 246
 Mentmore, 309, 310
 Middlesex, 240, 244, 250, 260, 262, 264, 271, 272, 274, 275, 276, 297, 298, 301, 319, 321, 326
 †Middlesex County, Mass., 258, 286
 †Middlesex County, Va., 240, 292
 Midlothian, Scotland, 260, 253
 Mildenhall, Co. Wilts, 275
 Ministerworth, Co. Gloucester, 308
 Missenden, Great, Co. Bucks, 318
 †Mobjack Bay, Va., 292
 †Mocho, 294
 Monmouth County, 277
 Montacute, Co. Somerset, 277
 †Mulberry Island, Va., 290
 Museum, British, see British Museum.
 Nanan, Co. Meath, Ireland, 246
 †Nansamond, James River, Va., 238
 †County, Va., 291
 †Narraganset, 285
 Navestock, 237
 Nasing, †Co. Essex, 251, 297, 298
 Needham, Co. Norfolk, 278
 Nether Stowey, Somerset, 242
 †New Beshipscot, 311
 Newbold Astbury, Co. Chester, 302
 Newbury, 276
 Newcastle, 272
 Newenden, Co. Kent, 263
 †New England, 238, 240, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 248, 249, 251, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 260, 261, 264, 271, 272, 274, 276, 277, 278, 279, 283, 284, 285, 294, 295, 297, 298, 303, 304, 305, 306, 309, 311, 315, 316, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324
 †New Hampshire, 309, 319, 323, 324
 †New Haven, Conn., 247, 252, 253, 254
 †New Kent County, Va., 291, 292, 314
 Newmarket, 252
 Newnham, 243
 †New Norfolk, Upper Co. of, Va., 291
 †New Plymouth, New England, 236
 New Sarum, 275
 Windsor, Co. Berks, 267
 York, 240, 266, 277, 278, 321, 322
 Norfolk County, 252, 264, 275, 276, 278, 279, 281
 †Lower, Va., 291
 †New, Va., 291, 292
 †Upper, Va., 291
 †North America, 323, 325

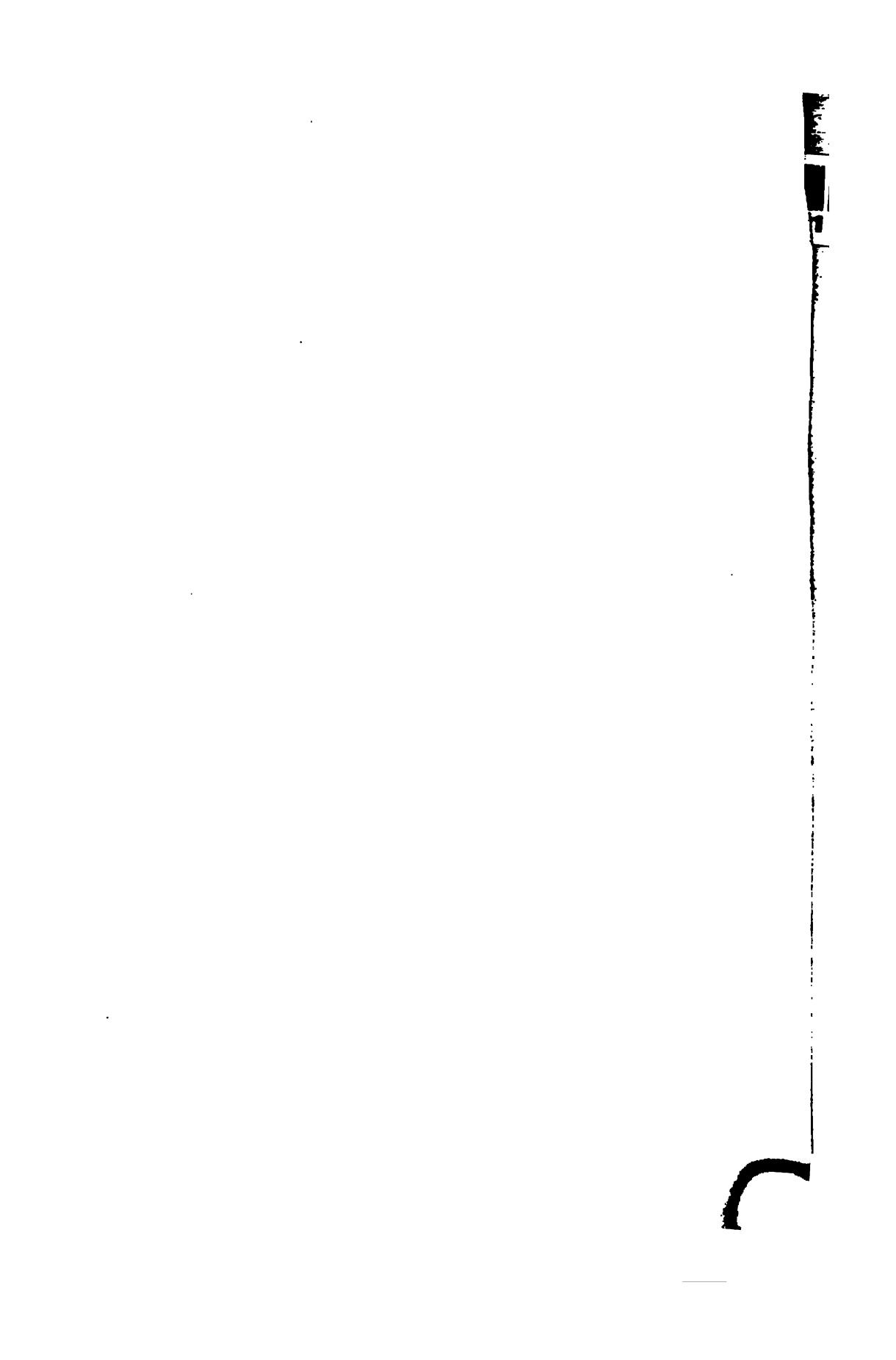
- †Northampton, Mass., 312
 County, Va., 291
 Northamptonshire, 238, 258, 273, 282, 300
 †North Carolina, 310
 Northham, Co. Sussex, 263
 Norton, Co. Kent, 317
 Norwich, 254, 264, 278, 279, 284
 Noseley, 270
 Nottingham, 327
 Oakington, Co. Cambridge, 254
 Odiham, Co. Hants, 243, 275
 Olney, Co. Bucks, 251
 Oneleape, } Co. Leicester, see also Wanlip, 301,
 Oneleape, } 302
 †Orange County, Va., 240
 Over, Cheshire, 250
 Oxenwood, Wilts, 243
 Oxford, 239, 240, 242, 263, 269, 270, 275, 276, 277,
 293, 301, 316, 318, 319
 Balliol College, 276
 Brasenose College, 276, 277
 Hart Hall, 275
 Lincoln College, 269
 Magdalen College, 263, 277
 Pembroke College, 260, 263
 St. Algate, 239
 Fowles (Algate), 239
 John's College, 276, 293
 Peter's in the East, 240
 Trinity College, 277
 University, 319
 Wadham College, 263, 318
 Packington, Co. Leicester, 327
 †Fagan's Point, Isle of Wight County, Va., 292
 Page Green, Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, 301
 Palsgrave, Great, Co. Norfolk, 252
 Papworth, Hundred of, 252
 Parshur, Co. Worcester, 269
 Paxwell, Co. Dorset, 262
 †Peabody, Mass., 243
 †Pudgipscot, } 311, 312
 Peterborough, 282
 Piddlestone, Bucks, 310
 †Pierce's Creek, Va., 291
 †Pittsylvania County, Va., 240
 Plymouth, 311
 †Plymouth, Mass., 255
 †Pondes Farme, Mass., 243
 Poole, 316
 †Portland, Me., 298
 †Portsmouth, N. H., 319
 †Portugal, 241
 †Potomac River, Va., 292
 †Princess Anne Co., Va., 313
 Pulham, Co. Dorset, 262
 Queenshope, Flintshire, Wales, 293
 †Queen's Land, Va., 291
 †Queens County, Long Island, New York, 321
 Radfield, Hundred of, 252
 Rameden Bellhouse, 237
 †Rappahannock County, Va., 291
 River, 274, 292
 Raydon, Co. Essex, 297
 †Reading, Mass., 286
 Rederith, } Co. Surrey, 238
 Rotherhithe, } Co. Surrey, 238
 Redland, Co. Gloucester, 322
 Rehoboth, Mass., 278, 279
 Richmond, Co. Surrey, 323, 324
 †Richmond, Va., 240, 290, 293, 312
 †Ridge, N. H., 298
 Ringmer, 265, 266
 Ringwood, Co. Hants, 275
 †River, Back, Va., 313
 Bishopscote, 311
 Charles, Va., 291
 James, Va., 238, 291, 314
 Mattapony, Va., 291
 Potomac, Va., 292
 †River, Rappahannock, Va., 274, 292
 Ware, Va., 234
 York, Va., 274, 291
 Rodins, 244
 Rovenden, Co. Kent, 254
 Romsy, Co. Southampton, 294
 †Rosewell, Va., 292
 Rotherhithe, see Rederith.
 †Rotterdam, 279
 †Round Hills, Va., 299
 †Roxbury, Mass., 251, 298, 312
 Sacuare, Guernsey, 273
 Saint Albans, Co. Hertford, 250, 268, 269
 Algate, Oxford, 239
 Andrew's, Holborn, London, 262, 277
 Andrews, Canterbury, 290
 Hubberd, London, 295
 Anne's, Soho, Westminster, 272, 274
 Antholins, London, 317
 Bartholomew the Great, London, 293
 the Less, London, 309
 Bartholomew's Hospital, London, 300
 Botolph's, Aldgate, London, 295
 Bridget (Brides), Fleet St., London, 259
 Catherine Cree, 320
 Clement Danes, London, 240
 Davids Island, 293
 Fowles (Algate), Oxford, 239
 George the Martyr, Southwark, London,
 290, 324
 George's, London, 295
 Chapel, Windsor, 270
 Giles in the Fields, London, 321
 without Cripplegate, London, 297,
 308
 Ives, 259
 James Parish, Barbadoes, 307
 Westminster, London, 322
 John Zacharies, London, 326
 John's upon Walbrooke, London, 317
 Katherine's Hospital, near the Tower of
 London, 267
 Katherine's, near the Tower of London,
 287
 Lawrence, London, 302
 Leonard's, Shoreditch, London, 264, 265
 Magnus the Martyr, London, 234
 Margaret Moyses, Friday St., London, 307
 Fattens, London, 296, 316
 Margaret's, 270
 Lothbury, London, 326
 Pudding Lane, London, 295
 Westminster, London, 326
 Martin's in the Fields, London, 293, 326
 Le Grand, London, 267, 325, 326
 Ludgate, London, 241
 Mary Aldermanbury, London, 253, 268,
 269, 301, 303, 306, 307, 317
 Aldermanry, London, 302
 Bow, London, 268, 270
 Hill, London, 294, 295, 302, 306
 Redcliffe, Bristol, 322
 Somerset, London, 259, 261
 Michael's, Woodstreet, London, 293
 Mildred's, Poultry, London, 240
 Nicholas, Deptford, Co. Kent, 319
 Whitehaven, 300
 Olave's, Old Jury, London, 266, 307
 Southwark, London, 257, 266
 Paul's, Deptford, Co. Kent, 319
 Peter's, Cheap, London, 272
 Herts, 309
 in the East, Oxford, 240
 Nottingham, 327
 Paul's Wharf, London, 260
 Saviour's, Southwark, London, 261, 297
 Sepulchre's, London, 292, 296
 Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, 321
 Thomas', Salisbury, 274
 Thomas, Island of, 322
 the Apostle, London, 319
 †Salem, Mass., 242, 243, 251, 279, 280, 297, 311
 Essex Institute, 253
 alisbury, 242, 254, 274

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Salte, Co. Stafford, 301
 Sampford Great, Co. Essex, 259
 Little, Co. Essex, 259
 Sandhurst, Co. Kent, 263
 Sarum, 277
 New, 275
 †Saugus, Mass., 243
 Saumarez, Guernsey, 273
 †Saybrook, Conn., 247
 †Scarborough, Me., 297
 Scotland, 244, 250, 252, 253, 254
 Seend, 276
 Sellwood Forest, 276
 Shepton Mallett, Co. Somerset, 263
 Sherrington, Co. Bucks, 261
 †Shirley Hundred Island, Va., 312
 Shoreditch, London, 264, 265
 Shrubland Hall, Bargham, Co. Suffolk, 291
 †Simsbury, Conn., 312
 Smallbrook, 276
 Smithfield, East, London, 296
 West, London, 298
 Soho, Westminster, 274
 Sollifield, 308
 †Somerset Islands, 271, 290, 292, 293, 308 [325]
 Somerset County, 242, 243, 262, 263, 277, 308, 309,
 Soubury, Co. Bucks, 310
 Southampton, 274
 Co. 242, 275, 294, 295
 South Malling, 266
 Southoe, Co. Huntingdon, 254
 †Southold, L. I., 311
 Southwark, Co. Surrey, 257, 211, 266, 267, 290,
 297, 324, 325
 Southweald, Co. Essex, 237
 †Spotsylvania County, Va., 240, 314
 Stafford, 302, 318
 County, 299, 301
 Va., 299, 300
 Stanford Rivers, 237
 Stanstead Abbey, Co. Herts, 251
 Stanwell, Co. Middlesex, 275
 Stebonheath, } see Stepney.
 Stebonheath, } see Stepney.
 Steeple Ashton, 276
 Stepney, Co. Middlesex (als. Stebonheath), 244,
 250, 264, 302, 313, 321
 Causey, 244
 Stow, 252
 Hundred of, 282
 Stower, East, Co. Dorset, 261, 263
 Estover, 261
 Praeux, 261
 Stratford on Avon, 287, 288, 289
 Chapel Street, 287
 Church Street, 287
 Ely Street, 287
 Garrick Inn, 287
 Hell Lane, 287
 Henley Lane, 287
 Street, 287
 High Street, 287, 288
 Middle Row, 288
 New Place, 289
 Swyne Street, 287
 Windsor Street, 287
 Streightly, Co. Berks, 243
 Studlie, 308
 Suffolk County, 276, 278, 279, 280, 281, 291, 294,
 323, 325
 Mass., 263, 307, 321
 Summerleys Close at Mentmore, 309
 Sundridge, Co. Kent, 267
 †Suntang Lake, Mass., 243
 Surrey County, 238, 250, 255, 257, 262, 266, 267,
 281, 285, 288, 290, 293, 296, 297,
 323, 324
 †Surry County, Va., 291, 314
 Surton, } 293
 Surbyton, } 293
 Sussex County, 241, 243, 253, 263
 Sutton Ganoocke, Co. Lincoln, 308
 Swithland, 306
 Tadley, Co. Hants, 275
 Tatel Thrope, Lincolnshire, 292
 Tidcombe, 243
 Topsham, 311
 Tottenham, Co. Middlesex, 301, 319
 Trowbridge, Co. Wilts, 274
 †Upper Norfolk County, Va., 291
 County, New Norfolk, Va., 291
 †Vevay, 277
 †Virginia, 238, 239, 240, 254, 255, 264, 274, 277, 290,
 291, 292, 293, 297, 299, 300, 308, 312,
 313, 314, 316, 326
 Walden, Co. Essex, 244
 Waldingfield, Co. Suffolk, 325
 Walingham, 280
 Waltham Abbey, 298
 Walton, Co. Surrey, 262
 Wanlip, } Co. Leicester, see also Onelepe, 302,
 Wanlippe, } 306, 326
 Wanstrow, Co. Somerset, 243
 Wapping, London, 316
 Ware, 286
 Co. Gloucester, Va., 240
 River, Co. Gloucester, Va., 239
 Warminster, 276, 277
 †Warrosquaque County, Va., 274
 Warton, Co. Lancashire, 300
 Warwick County, 315, 316
 } Va., 291, 312
 †Washington, Co. Westmoreland, Va., 299
 †Watertown, Mass., 294
 Wattford, beside Aldenham, Co. Hertford, 268
 †Watersfield, Conn., 285
 Wells, 243
 Wenveo Castle, Co. Monmouth, 277
 Westbury super Trym, Gloucester, 322
 West Ham, Co. Essex, 264
 Indies, 305, 323
 Kensington, London, 242
 Smithfield, London, 293
 Westleton, 281
 Westmersey, Co. Essex, 237
 Westmill, Co. Hertford, 316
 Westminster, 257, 272, 274, 279, 315, 322, 326
 Westmoreland, 278
 County, Va., 240, 291, 298
 †Wately, Co. Oxford, 316, 318, 319
 Whitechapel, London, 317
 Whitefriars, London, 327
 Whitehall, 250, 253, 301
 Whitehaven, Co. Cumberland, 300
 St. Nicholas Church, 300
 †White Marsh, Co. Gloucester, Va., 240
 Wickham, 292
 †Wight, Isle of, County, Va., 274, 291, 292
 †William and Mary College, Va., 291, 313, 314
 †Williamsburg, Va., 291
 Willingalde, Co. Essex, 293
 Wiltsire, 243, 274, 275, 277, 298
 Winchester, 254, 265
 Windsor, 270
 New, Co. Berks, 267
 St. George's Chapel, 270
 Conn., 312
 Withford, Co. Southampton, 275
 Woburn, Co. Bedford, 261, 277, 278
 St. Mary's Church, 277
 †Woburn, Mass., 315
 Woolverston Park, Co. Suffolk, 323
 Worcester County, 269, 318, 326
 Wrentham, Co. Suffolk, 278, 279, 280, 281
 Mass., 243
 Wrington, Somersetshire, 325
 Wythibed Lees, 287
 Yalding, Co. Kent, 309
 Yarmouth Great, Co. Norfolk, 264, 279
 York, 278
 County, 258, 259, 261, 278, 309
 } Va., 240, 291, 314
 } New, 240, 266, 277, 278, 321, 322
 } River, Va., 274, 291
 Yoxford, Co. Suffolk, 280









3 2044 026 017 863



